

THE
BOOK OF
Common Prayer:
AND
ADMINISTRATION
OF
The Sacraments:
AND
Other RITES and CEREMONIES
of the CHURCH of
ENGLAND,
With the *Psalter* or *Psalmes* of
DAVID.



LONDON:

Printed by ROBERT BARKER, Printer to the
Kings most Excellent Majesty: And by the
Assignes of JOHN BILL, 1636.

An Almanacke for 38.yeeres.

Advent Sunday.	Whit Sunday.	Ascension day.	Roation week.	Easter day.	The first day of Lent.	Seruage-fine.	Do-minicall letter.	The golden number.	The yeere of our Lord.
1. Decem. 30. Nov.	9. June. 25. Mai.	30. Apr. 15.	16. Mai. 11.	Aprill. 21. 6.	6. Decem. 19. Febr.	17. Febr. 2. Febr.	A B	1633. 1634.	1633. 1634.
3. Decem. 2.	2. June. 17. Mai.	15. 7.	11. 3.	Aprill. 29. 17.	11. Febr. 2. Decem.	14. Febr. 5.	C D	1635. 1636.	1635. 1636.
29. Nov. 28.	13. June. 29. Mai.	23. 14.	19. Jun. 10.	Aprill. 14. 5.	22. Febr. 7.	10. Febr. 21. Jun.	E F	1637. 1638.	1637. 1638.
3. Decem. 1.	21. 9. June.	11. 30.	17. Jun. 8.	19. Febr. 11.	19. 10. Decem.	2. Jun. 17. Febr.	G H	1639. 1640.	1639. 1640.
30. Nov. 29.	25. Jun. 10. Mai.	15. 7.	22. 13.	Aprill. 21. 6.	6. Decem. 19. Febr.	17. Febr. 2. Febr.	I K	1641. 1642.	1641. 1642.
3. Decem. 2.	2. June. 17. Mai.	15. 7.	11. 3.	Aprill. 29. 17.	11. Febr. 2. Decem.	14. Febr. 5.	L M	1643. 1644.	1643. 1644.
29. Nov. 28.	13. June. 29. Mai.	23. 14.	19. Jun. 10.	Aprill. 14. 5.	22. Febr. 7.	10. Febr. 21. Jun.	N O	1645. 1646.	1645. 1646.
3. Decem. 1.	21. 9. June.	11. 30.	17. Jun. 8.	19. Febr. 11.	19. 10. Decem.	2. Jun. 17. Febr.	P Q	1647. 1648.	1647. 1648.
30. Nov. 29.	25. Jun. 10. Mai.	15. 7.	22. 13.	Aprill. 21. 6.	6. Decem. 19. Febr.	17. Febr. 2. Febr.	R S	1649. 1650.	1649. 1650.
3. Decem. 2.	2. June. 17. Mai.	15. 7.	11. 3.	Aprill. 29. 17.	11. Febr. 2. Decem.	14. Febr. 5.	T U	1651. 1652.	1651. 1652.
29. Nov. 28.	13. June. 29. Mai.	23. 14.	19. Jun. 10.	Aprill. 14. 5.	22. Febr. 7.	10. Febr. 21. Jun.	V W	1653. 1654.	1653. 1654.
3. Decem. 1.	21. 9. June.	11. 30.	17. Jun. 8.	19. Febr. 11.	19. 10. Decem.	2. Jun. 17. Febr.	X Y	1655. 1656.	1655. 1656.
30. Nov. 29.	25. Jun. 10. Mai.	15. 7.	22. 13.	Aprill. 21. 6.	6. Decem. 19. Febr.	17. Febr. 2. Febr.	Z A	1657. 1658.	1657. 1658.
3. Decem. 2.	2. June. 17. Mai.	15. 7.	11. 3.	Aprill. 29. 17.	11. Febr. 2. Decem.	14. Febr. 5.	B C	1659. 1660.	1659. 1660.
29. Nov. 28.	13. June. 29. Mai.	23. 14.	19. Jun. 10.	Aprill. 14. 5.	22. Febr. 7.	10. Febr. 21. Jun.	D E	1661. 1662.	1661. 1662.
3. Decem. 1.	21. 9. June.	11. 30.	17. Jun. 8.	19. Febr. 11.	19. 10. Decem.	2. Jun. 17. Febr.	F G	1663. 1664.	1663. 1664.
30. Nov. 29.	25. Jun. 10. Mai.	15. 7.	22. 13.	Aprill. 21. 6.	6. Decem. 19. Febr.	17. Febr. 2. Febr.	H I	1665. 1666.	1665. 1666.
3. Decem. 2.	2. June. 17. Mai.	15. 7.	11. 3.	Aprill. 29. 17.	11. Febr. 2. Decem.	14. Febr. 5.	K L	1667. 1668.	1667. 1668.
29. Nov. 28.	13. June. 29. Mai.	23. 14.	19. Jun. 10.	Aprill. 14. 5.	22. Febr. 7.	10. Febr. 21. Jun.	M N	1669. 1670.	1669. 1670.

The Golden number.

The Golden number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of Gold, right at that day whereon the Moone changed: and it is the space of 19. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Circle of the Moone, in the which the Solstices and Equinoxials doe returne all to one point in the Zodiacus.

To finde it every yeere, you must adde one yeere to the yeere of Christ (for Christ was borne one yeere of the 1. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which resteth, is the Golden number for that yeere: if there bee no surplussage, it is then 19.

Note that the Golden number and Dominicall letter doe change every yeere the first day of January. Note also that the yeere of our Lord beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to bee the first day vpon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

74-310

945282

January hath xxxj. days.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Circumcision	Gen. 17	Rom. 11	Deut. 10
2	1 st Mo.	Gen. 1	Gen. 11	Rom. 1	Rom. 1
3	2 nd Mo.	Gen. 2	Gen. 12	Rom. 2	Rom. 2
4	3 rd Mo.	Gen. 3	Gen. 13	Rom. 3	Rom. 3
5	Nonas	Gen. 4	Gen. 14	Rom. 4	Rom. 4
6	Idus	Epiphany	Gen. 5	Gen. 15	Gen. 15
7	1 st Id.	Gen. 6	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16
8	2 nd Id.	Lucan.	Gen. 7	Gen. 17	Gen. 17
9	3 rd Id.	Gen. 8	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18
10	4 th Id.	Gen. 9	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19
11	5 th Id.	Gen. 10	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20
12	6 th Id.	Sol in Aqu.	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21
13	7 th Id.	Idus	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22
14	8 th Id.	Feb. 1 st	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23
15	9 th Id.	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24
16	10 th Id.	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25
17	11 th Id.	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26
18	12 th Id.	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27
19	13 th Id.	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28
20	14 th Id.	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29
21	15 th Id.	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30
22	16 th Id.	Gen. 31	Gen. 31	Gen. 31	Gen. 31
23	17 th Id.	Gen. 32	Gen. 32	Gen. 32	Gen. 32
24	18 th Id.	Gen. 33	Gen. 33	Gen. 33	Gen. 33
25	19 th Id.	Gen. 34	Gen. 34	Gen. 34	Gen. 34
26	20 th Id.	Gen. 35	Gen. 35	Gen. 35	Gen. 35
27	21 st Id.	Gen. 36	Gen. 36	Gen. 36	Gen. 36
28	22 nd Id.	Gen. 37	Gen. 37	Gen. 37	Gen. 37
29	23 rd Id.	Gen. 38	Gen. 38	Gen. 38	Gen. 38
30	24 th Id.	Gen. 39	Gen. 39	Gen. 39	Gen. 39
31	25 th Id.	Gen. 40	Gen. 40	Gen. 40	Gen. 40

February hath xxvij. days.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Fast.	Gen. 1	Gen. 1	Gen. 1
2	1 st Mo.	Puri of Ma.	Gen. 2	Gen. 2	Gen. 2
3	2 nd Mo.	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3
4	3 rd Mo.	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4
5	Nonas	Agar.	Gen. 5	Gen. 5	Gen. 5
6	Idus	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6
7	1 st Id.	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7
8	2 nd Id.	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8
9	3 rd Id.	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9
10	4 th Id.	Sol in Pis.	Gen. 10	Gen. 10	Gen. 10
11	5 th Id.	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11
12	6 th Id.	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12
13	7 th Id.	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13
14	8 th Id.	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14
15	9 th Id.	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15
16	10 th Id.	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16
17	11 th Id.	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17
18	12 th Id.	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18
19	13 th Id.	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19
20	14 th Id.	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20
21	15 th Id.	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21
22	16 th Id.	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22
23	17 th Id.	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23
24	18 th Id.	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24
25	19 th Id.	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25
26	20 th Id.	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26
27	21 st Id.	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27
28	22 nd Id.	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28

March hath xxxj. days.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Dan. 10	Gen. 1	Gen. 1	Gen. 1
2	1 st Mo.	Gen. 2	Gen. 2	Gen. 2	Gen. 2
3	2 nd Mo.	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3
4	3 rd Mo.	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4
5	4 th Mo.	Gen. 5	Gen. 5	Gen. 5	Gen. 5
6	5 th Mo.	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6
7	6 th Mo.	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7
8	7 th Mo.	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8
9	8 th Mo.	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9
10	9 th Mo.	Gen. 10	Gen. 10	Gen. 10	Gen. 10
11	10 th Mo.	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11
12	11 th Mo.	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12
13	12 th Mo.	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13
14	13 th Mo.	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14
15	14 th Mo.	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15
16	15 th Mo.	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16
17	16 th Mo.	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17
18	17 th Mo.	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18
19	18 th Mo.	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19
20	19 th Mo.	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20
21	20 th Mo.	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21
22	21 st Mo.	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22
23	22 nd Mo.	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23
24	23 rd Mo.	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24
25	24 th Mo.	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25
26	25 th Mo.	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26
27	26 th Mo.	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27
28	27 th Mo.	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28
29	28 th Mo.	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29
30	29 th Mo.	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30
31	30 th Mo.	Gen. 31	Gen. 31	Gen. 31	Gen. 31

April hath xxx. days.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Gen. 1	Gen. 1	Gen. 1	Gen. 1
2	1 st Mo.	Gen. 2	Gen. 2	Gen. 2	Gen. 2
3	2 nd Mo.	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3	Gen. 3
4	3 rd Mo.	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4	Gen. 4
5	4 th Mo.	Gen. 5	Gen. 5	Gen. 5	Gen. 5
6	5 th Mo.	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6	Gen. 6
7	6 th Mo.	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7	Gen. 7
8	7 th Mo.	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8	Gen. 8
9	8 th Mo.	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9	Gen. 9
10	9 th Mo.	Gen. 10	Gen. 10	Gen. 10	Gen. 10
11	10 th Mo.	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11	Gen. 11
12	11 th Mo.	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12	Gen. 12
13	12 th Mo.	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13	Gen. 13
14	13 th Mo.	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14	Gen. 14
15	14 th Mo.	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15	Gen. 15
16	15 th Mo.	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16	Gen. 16
17	16 th Mo.	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17	Gen. 17
18	17 th Mo.	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18	Gen. 18
19	18 th Mo.	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19	Gen. 19
20	19 th Mo.	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20	Gen. 20
21	20 th Mo.	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21	Gen. 21
22	21 st Mo.	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22	Gen. 22
23	22 nd Mo.	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23	Gen. 23
24	23 rd Mo.	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24	Gen. 24
25	24 th Mo.	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25	Gen. 25
26	25 th Mo.	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26	Gen. 26
27	26 th Mo.	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27	Gen. 27
28	27 th Mo.	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28	Gen. 28
29	28 th Mo.	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29	Gen. 29
30	29 th Mo.	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30	Gen. 30

¶ May hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson. 2. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.	
1	Kalend. Paul & lac.	Eccl. 7	Act. viii
2	vi. Jo.	1 Sam. 9	Eccl. 9
3	vi. Jo.	Gen. 1	1 Sam. 1
4	vi. Jo.	Gen. 2	1 Sam. 2
5	vi. Jo.	Gen. 3	1 Sam. 3
6	vi. Jo.	Gen. 4	1 Sam. 4
7	vi. Jo.	Gen. 5	1 Sam. 5
8	vi. Jo.	Gen. 6	1 Sam. 6
9	vi. Jo.	Gen. 7	1 Sam. 7
10	vi. Jo.	Gen. 8	1 Sam. 8
11	vi. Jo.	Gen. 9	1 Sam. 9
12	vi. Jo.	Gen. 10	1 Sam. 10
13	vi. Jo.	Gen. 11	1 Sam. 11
14	vi. Jo.	Gen. 12	1 Sam. 12
15	vi. Jo.	Gen. 13	1 Sam. 13
16	vi. Jo.	Gen. 14	1 Sam. 14
17	vi. Jo.	Gen. 15	1 Sam. 15
18	vi. Jo.	Gen. 16	1 Sam. 16
19	vi. Jo.	Gen. 17	1 Sam. 17
20	vi. Jo.	Gen. 18	1 Sam. 18
21	vi. Jo.	Gen. 19	1 Sam. 19
22	vi. Jo.	Gen. 20	1 Sam. 20
23	vi. Jo.	Gen. 21	1 Sam. 21
24	vi. Jo.	Gen. 22	1 Sam. 22
25	vi. Jo.	Gen. 23	1 Sam. 23
26	vi. Jo.	Gen. 24	1 Sam. 24
27	vi. Jo.	Gen. 25	1 Sam. 25
28	vi. Jo.	Gen. 26	1 Sam. 26
29	vi. Jo.	Gen. 27	1 Sam. 27
30	vi. Jo.	Gen. 28	1 Sam. 28
31	vi. Jo.	Gen. 29	1 Sam. 29

¶ June hath xxx. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson. 2. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.	
1	Kalend.	Eccl. 6	Act. 13
2	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 7	Act. 14
3	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 8	Act. 15
4	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 9	Act. 16
5	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 10	Act. 17
6	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 11	Act. 18
7	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 12	Act. 19
8	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 13	Act. 20
9	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 14	Act. 21
10	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 15	Act. 22
11	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 16	Act. 23
12	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 17	Act. 24
13	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 18	Act. 25
14	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 19	Act. 26
15	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 20	Act. 27
16	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 21	Act. 28
17	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 22	Act. 29
18	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 23	Act. 30
19	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 24	Act. 31
20	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 25	Act. 32
21	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 26	Act. 33
22	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 27	Act. 34
23	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 28	Act. 35
24	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 29	Act. 36
25	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 30	Act. 37
26	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 31	Act. 38
27	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 32	Act. 39
28	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 33	Act. 40
29	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 34	Act. 41
30	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 35	Act. 42

¶ July hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson. 2. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.	
1	Kalend.	Eccl. 1	Act. 1
2	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 2	Act. 2
3	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 3	Act. 3
4	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 4	Act. 4
5	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 5	Act. 5
6	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 6	Act. 6
7	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 7	Act. 7
8	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 8	Act. 8
9	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 9	Act. 9
10	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 10	Act. 10
11	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 11	Act. 11
12	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 12	Act. 12
13	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 13	Act. 13
14	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 14	Act. 14
15	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 15	Act. 15
16	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 16	Act. 16
17	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 17	Act. 17
18	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 18	Act. 18
19	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 19	Act. 19
20	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 20	Act. 20
21	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 21	Act. 21
22	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 22	Act. 22
23	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 23	Act. 23
24	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 24	Act. 24
25	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 25	Act. 25
26	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 26	Act. 26
27	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 27	Act. 27
28	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 28	Act. 28
29	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 29	Act. 29
30	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 30	Act. 30
31	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 31	Act. 31

¶ August hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson. 2. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.	
1	Kalend.	Eccl. 1	Act. 1
2	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 2	Act. 2
3	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 3	Act. 3
4	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 4	Act. 4
5	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 5	Act. 5
6	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 6	Act. 6
7	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 7	Act. 7
8	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 8	Act. 8
9	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 9	Act. 9
10	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 10	Act. 10
11	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 11	Act. 11
12	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 12	Act. 12
13	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 13	Act. 13
14	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 14	Act. 14
15	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 15	Act. 15
16	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 16	Act. 16
17	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 17	Act. 17
18	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 18	Act. 18
19	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 19	Act. 19
20	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 20	Act. 20
21	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 21	Act. 21
22	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 22	Act. 22
23	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 23	Act. 23
24	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 24	Act. 24
25	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 25	Act. 25
26	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 26	Act. 26
27	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 27	Act. 27
28	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 28	Act. 28
29	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 29	Act. 29
30	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 30	Act. 30
31	vi. Jo.	Eccl. 31	Act. 31

Psalmes.	Morning prayer.	Evening prayer
	1. 1. L ^o ff.	2. 1. L ^o ff.

[illegible]

Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October
in morning prayer, into these words, These be the heads, &c.

Psalmes Morning prayer. Evening prayer
1. Lesson. 2. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.

	Kalend.	Remige.	C.	Mar. 4.	John 20.	1 Cor. 16.
1	bi	So.	Tobi. 5.	b	John. 22.	ii. cor. 1.
2	b	So.	ix	b		
3	d	So.	xi	bi	Tobi. 7.	i
4	e	So.	xiii	biit	xiii	ii
5	f	Pi. So.	Fast.	Invit. i.	Invit. ii	iii
6	g	Nonas.		ii	ii	bi
7	a	vi. Id.		xi	bi	biit
8	b	vi. Id.	Denis.	biit	xii	biit
9	c	vi	ix	xii	biit	ix
10	d	vi		xiii	xiii	
11	e	vi.		xiii	xiii	
12	f	iii. Id.	Sol. in Scor.	xi		xi
13	g	vi. Id.	Edward.	xii	xii	xii
14	a	Pi. Id.		Invit. i.	Invit. ii.	xiii
15	b	Idus.		bi.		Gala.
16	c	vi. kl.	Bouemb.	ii	bi	ii
17	d	vii. kl.	Ethelred.	iii	biit	
18	e	viii. kl.	Luke Euan.	Eccl. ii.	Tob. i.	iii
19	f	iiii. kl.		Invit. ix.	Invit. x.	iv
20	g	iii. kl.		xi	bi	bi
21	a	ii. kl.		xii	biit	xiii
22	b	xi. kl.		xiii	biit	iv
23	c	x. kl.		xiii	biit	Eccl. i.
24	d	ix. kl.		xiii	biit	ii
25	e	viii. kl.	Crispine.	Eccl. ii.	xi	iii
26	f	vii. kl.		iii	ii	bi
27	g	vi. kl.	Fast.	bi	xii	biit
28	a	v. kl.	Sim & Iude.	Tob. 24. 25.	Eccl. 8.	ii
29	b	iiii. kl.		Eccl. 8.	Tob. 42.	iii
30	c	iii. kl.		x	Eccl. ix.	iv
31	d	ii. kl.	Fast.	xii	xiii	Eccl. x.

Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October
in morning prayer, into these words, These be the heads, &c.

Psalmes. Morning prayer. Evening prayer
[1. Lesson. 2. Lesson.] 1. Lesson. 2. Lesson

1	Kaloud.	St. Simeon.	Edm. 3	Heb. 11. 1	Gen. 10. 1	Apoc. 11.
2	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
3	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
4	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
5	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
6	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
7	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
8	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
9	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
10	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
11	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
12	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
13	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
14	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
15	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
16	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
17	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
18	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
19	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
20	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
21	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
22	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
23	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
24	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
25	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
26	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
27	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
28	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
29	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.
30	illi. 11.		Edm. 14	Luc. 18	Edm. 10	Colo. 11.

C Note, that the beginning of the xxvi. Chap. of Eccles. (vnto) ver. 6. But a griefe of heart, &c. must be read with the 25. Chap

¶ Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticks is to be read unto this morning. After this he told. &c.

Psalms.	Morning prayer.	Evening prayer.
	1. Leff. 2. Leff. 3. Leff.	1. Leff. 2. Leff.

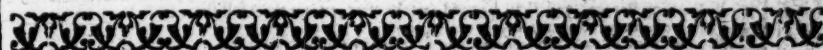
	f	Kalkend.	Pla. 14	Act. II.	Pla. 15	Deed. II.
1	g	liti Ro.	ro	liti	roli	liti
2	g	liti Ro.	roli	liti	ro	liti
3	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
4	b	Monas.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
5	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
6	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
7	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
8	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
9	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
10	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
11	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
12	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
13	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
14	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
15	f	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
16	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
17	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
18	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
19	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
20	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
21	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
22	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
23	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
24	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
25	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
26	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
27	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
28	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
29	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
30	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
31	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
32	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
33	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
34	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
35	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
36	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
37	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
38	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
39	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
40	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
41	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
42	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
43	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
44	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
45	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
46	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
47	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
48	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
49	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
50	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
51	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
52	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
53	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
54	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
55	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
56	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
57	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
58	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
59	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
60	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
61	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
62	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
63	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
64	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
65	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
66	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
67	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
68	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
69	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
70	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
71	e	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
72	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
73	g	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
74	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
75	u	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti
76	b	liti Ro.	ro. m.	b	roli	liti

**Proper Lessons to bee read for the first Lessons both
at Morning and Euening prayer, on the Sundayes
throughout the whole yeere, and for some also
the second Lessons.**

<i>¶ Sundayes of Aduent.</i>	<i>¶ Matens.</i>	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i>	<i>Trinity Sbdy.</i>	<i>¶ Matens.</i>	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i>
The first.	Esa. i.	Esa. ii.	i. Lesson.	Genesis xviii.	Iosiah i.
ii.	v.	xxiii.	ii. Lesson.	Matth. ii.	
iii.	xxv.	xxvi.			
	xxx.	xxxii.			
<i>¶ Sundayes after Christmas.</i>					
The first.	Esa. xxxvii.	Esa. xxxviii.	<i>¶ Sundayes after Trinity.</i>		
ii.	xli.	xlii.	First Sunday.	¶ Matens.	¶ Euenfong.
<i>¶ Sundayes after the Epiphany.</i>			ii.	Iosiah x.	Iosiah xxii.
The first.	Esa. xliii.	Esa. xli.	iii.	Iudg. iii.	Iudg. v.
ii.	li.	lii.	iiii.	i. Sam. ii.	i. Sam. iii.
iii.	lv.	lii.	v.	i. Sam. xii.	i. Kings xii.
iiii.	lvii.	lviii.	vi.	xv.	xvii.
v.	lix.	lx.	vii.	ii. Sam. xii.	ii. Sam. xxi.
<i>¶ Septuagesima.</i>			viii.	xxii.	xxiii.
<i>¶ Sexagesima.</i>	Genesis i.	Genesis ii.	ix.	i. Kings xiii.	iii. Kings xvii.
<i>¶ Quinquagesima.</i>	ii.	vi.	x.	xviii.	xix.
	ix.	xii.	xi.	xxi.	xxii.
<i>¶ Lent.</i>			xii.	ii. Kings v.	ii. Kings ix.
First Sunday.	Genesis xix.	Genesis xxi.	xiii.	x.	xviii.
ii.	xxvii.	xxiii.	xiv.	Jeremie v.	Jeremie xxii.
iii.	xxix.	xxiiii.	xv.	Ezech. ii.	Ezech. xiii.
iiii.	Genesis xlii.	Genesis xlv.	xvi.	xvi.	xvii.
v.	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.	xvii.	xx.	xxiii.
vi.	ix.	x.	xviii.	Daniel iii.	Daniel vi.
<i>¶ Easter day.</i>			xix.	Ioc. ii.	Mich. vi.
i. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. xiii.	xx.	Abac. ii.	Prouer. i.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Actes ii.	xxi.	Prouer. ii.	ii.
			xxii.	xi.	xii.
			xxiii.	xiii.	xiii.
			xxv.	xv.	xvi.
			xxvi.	xvii.	xix.
<i>¶ Lessons proper for Holy dayes.</i>					
<i>¶ Sundayes after Easter.</i>			S. Andrev.	¶ Matens.	¶ Euenfong.
	¶ Matens.	¶ Euenfong.	S. Tho. Apolt.	Prouer. xx.	Prouer. xxi.
The first.	Numb. xvi.	Numb. xxi.	Nati. of Christ.	xxiii.	xxiii.
ii.	xxiii.	xxv.	i. Lesson.	Esa. ix.	Esa. vii.
iii.	Deut. iii.	Deut. v.			God (spake once a- gain to Ahaz.
iiii.	vi.	vii.	ii. Lesson.	Luke ii. v. v. v.	Titus iii.
v.	viii.	ix.		And vnto me good will.	The kindnesse and loue &c.
<i>¶ Sunday after Ascension day.</i>			S. Steuen.	Prouer. xxvii.	vnto Foolish, &c.
	Deut. xii.	Deut. xii.	i. Lesson.	Actes vi. & vii.	Eccle. iii.
			ii. Lesson.	Steuen full of faith &c. v. v. v.	Actes vii. And when xl. yeres were &c. v. v. v.
<i>¶ Whit Sunday.</i>				And when xl. yeres, &c.	Steuen full of the holy &c.
i. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Wisdom. i.			
ii. Lesson.	Actes. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. xii. It be- came &c. v. v. v.	Saint Iohn.	Eccle. v.	Eccle. vi.
			i. Lesson.	Apoc. i.	Apoc. xii.
			ii. Lesson.		

¶ Lessons proper for Holy dayes.

	¶ Matins.	¶ Suning.		¶ Matins.	¶ Suning.
Innocents day.	Iere. xxxi. vnto Morconer I heard Ephraim.	Wisdome. i.	Saint Marke.	Eccle. iii.	Eccle. v.
Circumcision i. Lesson.	Genes. xvii.	Dent. x. vnto And now I crael the end, Col. ii.	Phil. & Iacob.	Eccle. vii.	Eccle. ix.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. i.		Ascension day.	Dent. x.	ii. Kings. ii.
Epiphanie. i. Lesson.	Mat. i.	Mat. xlix.	Munday in Whit. weeke. i. Lesson.	Genes. xi. vnto These are the generations of Sem.	Num. xi. Gather vnto me, &c. vnto Moses and the Elders.
ii. Lesson.	Luk. 3. vnto, So y he was sup- posed to be son of Ioseph.	Iohn. ii. vnto After this hee went to Capernaum.	ii. Lesson.	i. Cor. xii.	Dent. xxi.
Comerction of S. Paul. i. Lesson.	Wisdome v.		S. Barnabe. i. Lesson.	Eccle. x.	Eccle. xii.
ii. Lesson.	Acts xxi. vnto, They heard him.	Wisdome vi.	ii. Lesson.	Acts xiii.	Acts xv. vnto After certaine dayes.
Purification of Marie. S. Mathias. Annunciation of Marie.	Wisdome ix.	Wisdome xii.	S. Iohn Bapt. i. Lesson.	Mal. iii.	Mal. iii.
	Wisdome xix.	Eccle. i.	ii. Lesson.	Mar. xii.	Matth. xiii.
	Eccle. ii.	Eccle. iii.	Saint Peter. i. Lesson.	Eccle. xv.	ius heard.
Wednesday before Easter.	Osee. xiii.	Osee. xiii.	ii. Lesson.	Acts iii.	Eccle. xii.
Thursday before Easter.	Daniel ix.	Iere. xxxi.	S. James. S. Bartholom.	Eccle. xxi.	Eccle. xxi.
Good Friday.	Genes. xxii.	Eccle. liii.	S. Mathew. S. Michael.	xxxv	xxxvii
Easter Bues.	Zacharie ix.	Exodus xii.	S. Luke.	li	Iob. i.
Munday in Easter weeke. i. Lesson.	Exod. xvi.	Exodus xvii.	Simon & Iude. i. Lesson.	Iob. xlii.	Iob. xlii.
ii. Lesson.	Matth. xvi.	Acts iii.	All Saints. i. Lesson.	Wisd. iii. vnto, Blessed is rather the &c.	Wisdome v. vnto, His is- lousie also.
Tuesday in Easter weeke. i. Lesson.	Exod. xxi.	Exod. xxxii.	ii. Lesson.	Heb. xi. xii.	Apoc. xix. vnto And I saw an Angel stand,
ii. Lesson.	Luke 24. vnto And behold, two of them.	i. Cor. xv.		Saintes by faith, vnto, If ye endure chastening.	



¶ Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

	For Morning.	For Evening.		For Morning.	For Evening.
Christmas day.	Psalm. xc.	Psalm. lxxxix.	Ascension day.	Psalm. viii.	Psalm. xliii.
	xlv	cx		xv	xlviii
	lxxxv	cxxii		xvi	cxviii
Easter day.	ii	ciii	Whit Sunday.	xlvi	ciii
	lvii	cxviii		lvii	cxlv
	cxl	cxvii			
Septuagesima.		ix. weekes.	Rogations.		v. weekes.
Sexagesima.		viii. weekes.	Whit Sunday.		vij. weekes.
Quinquagesima.		vij. weekes.	Trinity Sunday.		vij. weekes.
Quadragesima.		vi. weekes.			

The order how the Psalter

is appointed to be read thorow once every Moneth. And because that some Monethes longer then some other be, it is thought good to make them even by this meane. To every moneth shall be appointed (as concerning this purpose) full thirtie dayes.

And because Ianuary and March haue one day above the day number, and February which is placed betwene them both, haue only xxviii dayes: February shall be read of either of the Moneths of Ianuary and March one day: and so the Psalter which shall be read in February, must begin at the last day of Ianuary, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, Iuly, August, October and December haue xxxi dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Psalms shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before, so that the Psalter may begin againe the first day of the next Moneth ensuing.

Now to know what Psalmes shall be read every day: (look in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalmes, and then finde the same number in the Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and vpon that number shall you see what Psalmes shall be said, at Morning and Evening prayer.)

And where the Cxix. Psalmes is diuided into xxii. portions, and is ouer long to be read at one time: it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above foure or fine of the said portions; as you shall perceiue to be noted in the said Table.

And here is also to be noted, that in the said Table and in all other partes of the Seruice, where any Psalmes are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalmes, vnto the Calvini. Psalmes, following the diuision of the Hebrewes, deeth vary in numbers from the common Latine Translation.

The Table for the order of the Psalmes to bee said at Morning and Evening Prayer.

Morning Prayer.

1. I. ii. iii. iiii. v.
2. vi. vii.
3. viii. ix. x.
4. xi. xii.
5. xiii. xiiii. xv.
6. xvi. xvii.
7. xviii. xix.
8. xx. xxi.
9. xxii. xxiii.
10. xxiiii. xxv.
11. xxvi.
12. xxvii.
13. xxviii.
14. xxix.
15. xxx.
16. xxxi.
17. xxxii.
18. xxxiii.
19. xxxiiii.
20. xxxv.
21. xxxvi.
22. xxxvii.
23. xxxviii.
24. xxxix.
25. xl.
26. xli.
27. xlii.
28. xliii.
29. xliv.
30. xlv.
31. xlv.

Evening Prayer.

1. I. ii. iii.
2. iiii. v.
3. vi. vii.
4. viii. ix.
5. x. xi.
6. xii. xiii.
7. xiiii. xv.
8. xvi. xvii.
9. xiiii. xv.
10. xvi. xvii.
11. xviii. xix.
12. xx. xxi.
13. xxii. xxiii.
14. xxiiii. xxv.
15. xxvi.
16. xxvii.
17. xxviii.
18. xxix.
19. xxx.
20. xxxi.
21. xxxii.
22. xxxiii.
23. xxxiiii.
24. xxxv.
25. xxxvi.
26. xxxvii.
27. xxxviii.
28. xxxix.
29. xl.
30. xli.
31. xlii.

The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (beside the Psalmes) is appointed to be read.

The Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer, and shall be read thorow every yeere once, except certaine Bookes and Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left vnread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every yeere thrice, besides the Epistles and Gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be onely certaine Lessons appointed vpon diuers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day: Finde the day of the Moneth in the Kalender going before, and there see shall perceiue the Bookes and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feast mooneable or vnmoeable: then the Psalmes and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time.

Yes must more also that the Collected, Epistle, and Gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the weeke after, excepte there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may be diuided into foure euen parts, which is every fourth yeere: then the Sunday lesson leapeth, and each yeere the Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the xxxij. day of February, shall be read againe the day following, excepte it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table ensuing to that purpose.

Also, wherefoerer the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle, or Gospel is not expressed: there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And, wherefoerer it is not expressed how farre shall be read: there you shall read to the end of the Chapter.

Item, to often in the first Chapter of S. Matthew is read either for Lesson or Gospel, yet shall begin the same at verbe xviij. Now the birth of Iesu Christ was, &c. And the third Chapter of Saint Lukes Gospel shall be read vnto the middle of verbe xxxij. Sing as men supposed the sonnes of Ioseph, &c.

AN ORDER FOR MORNING PRAYER

daily throughout the year.

AT the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one of these sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.

*Ezek. 18.
21, 22.



AT what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sinne from the botto-
me of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

*Psal 51. 3.

* I do know mine own wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

*Psal 51. 9.

* Turn thy face away from our sinnes, O Lord, and blot out all our offences.

*Psal 51. 17.

* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not, O Lord, humble & contrite hearts.

*Joel. 1. 3.

* Rent your hearts, and not your garments; and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull; he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sorrie for your afflictions:

*Dan. 9. 9, 10.

* To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercie and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walke in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

*Je. 10. 24.

* Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement, not in thy furie, lest we should be consumed, and brought to nothing.

*Matth. 3. 2.

* Amend your lives, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

*Luke 15.
18, 19.

* I will goe to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

*Psal 145. 2.

* Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

*John 1. 8.

* If we say that we have no sinne, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

DEarely beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundrie places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgive-

nesse of the same, by his infinite goodnesse and mercie. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to aske those things that be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

A generall confession to be said of the whole congregation after the Minister, kneeling.

Almightie and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: Restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankinde, in Christ Jesu our Lord: and grant; O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy name.

The absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the Minister alone.

Almightie God, the Father of our Lord Jesu Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickednesse and live, and hath given power and commandement to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes, he pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him

Morning Prayer.

to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The people shall answer.

Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And leade us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

¶ Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to helpe us.

Priest.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then shall be said or sung the Psalmes following.

Venite, exultemus Dominis. Psal. 95.

O Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the drie land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, & the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Fourtie yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall follow certain Psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every Psalm thorough the yeare, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice that the people may heare. The first of the old Testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lesson assigned for that day: the Minister shall readeth the Lessons standing & turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson, the Minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every chapter he shall say, Here endeth such a chapter of such a book.

¶ And (to the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.

¶ After the first Lesson shall follow Te Deum laudamus in English, dayly thorough the whole yeare.

WE praise thee, O God: we know ledge thee to be the Lord. *Te Deum laudamus.*
All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphim: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, Holy: Lord God of sabaoth. Heaven and earth are full of the majestie of thy glorie.

The glorious companie of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble armie of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church thoroughout all the world: doth know ledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite majestie. Thine honourable, true: and onely Sonne,

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter. Thou art the King of glorie: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Sonne: of the Father.

When.

Morning Prayer.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou diddest not abhorre the virgins wombe.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou diddest open the kingdome of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sinne.

O Lord have mercie upon us: have mercie upon us.

O Lord let thy mercie lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this canticle, *Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

Benedicite. O All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sunne and moon, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye starres of heaven, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showres and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and daies, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darknesse, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea let it praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and foulds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the aire, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and soules of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ And after the second Lesson, shall be used and said *Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel in English, as followeth.*

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us: in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate us.

To performe the mercie promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy covenant.

Benedictus.
Luke 1.68.

Morning Prayer.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us.

That we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies : might serve him without feare.

In holinesse and righteousnesse before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt be called the prophet of the highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people : for the remission of their sinnes.

Through the tender mercie of our God : whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or this C. Psalme. Jubilate.

Jubilate Deo.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the Creed by the Minister and the people standing.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth : and in Jesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose againe from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead: I beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well as evening prayer, as at morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you,

Answer.

And with thy spirit.

Minister.

Let us pray.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, clerks, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English, with a loud voice
Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then the Minister standing up shall say,
O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Priest.

O Lord save the King.

Answer.

And mercifully heare us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousnesse.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

Priest.

O Lord save thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

Priest.

O God make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects: The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said at morning prayer, throughout all the yeare, as followeth.

¶ The second Collect for peace.

O God which art author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of who standeth our eternall life, whose service is perfect freedome: defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies; that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, which hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mightie power, and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ AN

AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER

throughout the year.

The Priest shall say,
Our Father which art in heaven,
Hallowed be thy name. Thy
kingdome come. Thy will be
done in earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread.

And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive
them that trespass against us. And leade us
not into temptation: but deliver us from
evill. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say,
O Lord open thou our lips.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.
O God make speed to save us,

Answer.
O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.
Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise to the Lord.

*Then the Psalms in order as they be appointed
in the table for Psalms, except there be
proper Psalms appointed for that day: Then
 likewise of the old Testament, as is appointed
 likewise in the Kalender, except there be
proper Lessons appointed for that day: after
 that Magnificat in English, as followeth.*

Magnificat.
MY soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my
spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his
handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth, all generati-
ons shall call me blessed:

For he that is mightie hath magnified me:
and holy is his name.

And his mercie is on them that feare him:
throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arme: he
hath scattered the proud in the imagination
of their hearts.

He hath put down the mightie from their
seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things:
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercie hath holpen his
servant Israel: as he promised to our forefa-
thers, Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glorie be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

Or these Psalms.
O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he
hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy
arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victorie.

The Lord declared his salvation: his right-
eousnesse hath he openly shewed in the sight
of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercie and truth
towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of
the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all
ye hands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the
harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew
your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that there-
in is: the round world, and they that dwell
therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the
hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for
he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the
world: and the people with equitie.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Then a Lesson of the new Testament, and
after that Nunc dimittis in English, as fol-
loweth.*

Lord now lettest thou thy servant de-
part in peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face
of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and
to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or these Psalms.
God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us:

and shew us the light of his counte-
nance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth:
thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let
all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for
thou shalt judge the folke righteously, and go-
vern the nations upon earth.

Evening Prayer..

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glorie be to thee, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ Then shal follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer after Benedicteus, and with three Collects: First, of the day: Second, for peace: Third, for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth, which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening prayer, without alteration.

¶ The second Collect at Evening Prayer.

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works doe proceed: give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy Commandements, and also that by thee, we being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for aid against all perils.

Lighten our darknesse we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercie defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy onely Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ, Amen.

¶ For the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. Iohn Baptist, S. Iames, S. Baribolomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said, immediately after Benedicteus, this Confession of our Christian Faith.

Qui cumque
vult.

Whoever will be saved: before all things it is necessarie that he hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in Unitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glorie equall, the maiestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Sonne uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne

incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian veritie: to acknowledge every person by himselfe to be God and Lord:

So are we forbidden by the Catholike religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Sonne, not three Sonnes, one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinitie none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Unitie in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Unitie is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus thinke of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is necessarie to everlasting salvation: that he also beleve rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleve and confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who

The Letanie.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by unitie of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell: rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty:

from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Thou underst. the order of Morning and Evening prayer throughout the whole year.

¶ Here followeth the Letanie, to be used upon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinarie.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Sonne redeemer of the world: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Sonne, redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghost proceeding from the Father and the Sonne: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, three persons and one God: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our finnes: spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us forever.

Spare us good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devill, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vain-glorie, and hypocrisie; from envie, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devill.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine, from battell and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all sedition and privie conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from

hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the mysteric of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy nativite and circumcision, by thy baptism, fasting, and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agonie and bloudie sweat, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to heare us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and governe thy holy Church universally in the right way.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to keepe and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousnesse and holinesse of life, thy servant CHARLES, our most gracious King and Governour.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare, and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glorie.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him victorie over all his enemies.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to blesse and preserve our gracious Queene Mary, Prince Charles, with the rest of the Royall Progenie.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

B 4 That

The Litanie.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Pastours, and Ministers of the Church, with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living, they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the lords of the counsell, and all the nobilitie, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to blesse and keep the magistrats, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to blesse and keep all thy people.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unitie, peace, and concord.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandements.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to heare meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, & to comfort and help the weak hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessitie, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all sicke persons and young children, and to shew thy mercie upon all prisoners and captives.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherlesse, children and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to have mercie upon all men.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our finnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee to heare us good Lord.

Sonne of God: we beseech thee to heare us.

Sonne of God: we beseech thee to heare us.

O Lambe of God: that takest away the finnes of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lambe of God: that takest away the finnes of the world,

Have mercie upon us.

O Christ heare us.

O Christ heare us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deale not with us after our finnes.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let us pray.

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us: and graciously heare us, that those evils which the craft and subtiltie of the devill or man worketh against us be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy names sake.

O God, we have heard with our eares, and our fathers have declared unto us: the noble works that thou diddest in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously

The Letanie.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.
Pitiſully behold the ſorrowes of our hearts.
Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.
Favourably with mercie heare our prayers.

O Sonne of David haue mercie upon us.
Both now and ever vouchſafe to heare us, O
Chriſt.

*Graciously heare us, O Chriſt, graciously
heare us, O Lord Chriſt.*

The verſicle.

O Lord let thy mercie be ſhewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our truſt in thee.

¶ Let us pray.

WE humbly beſeech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, & for the glory of thy names ſake, turn from us all thoſe evils that we moſt righteouſly have deſerved: and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole truſt & confidence in thy mercie, and evermore ſerve thee in holineſſe and pureneſſe of living, to thy honour and glorie, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ A Prayer for the Kings Maieſtie.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of Princes, which doeſt from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, moſt heartily we beſeech thee with thy favour to behold our moſt gracious Sovereigne Lord King CHARLES, and ſo replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway encline to thy will and walk in thy way, endue him pleneſcouſly with heavenly giſts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, ſtrengthen him, that he may vanquiſh and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attain everlaſting joy and felicitie, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer for the Queen, Prince Charles, with the reſt of the royall iſſue.

Almightie God, the fountaine of all goodneſſe, we humbly beſeech thee to bleſſe our gracious Queen MARY, Prince CHARLES, with the reſt of the Royall Progenie: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, proſper them with all happineſſe, and bring them to thine everlaſting kingdome, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

Almightie and everlaſting God, which onely workeſt great marvels, ſend down upon our Biſhops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they

may truly pleaſe thee, powre upon them the continuall dew of thy bleſſing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jeſus Chriſt. Amen.

¶ A Prayer of Chryſoſtome.

Almightie God, which haſt given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common ſupplications unto thee, and doeſt promiſe that when two or three be gathered together in thy name thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the deſires and petitions of thy ſervants, as may be moſt expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlaſting. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, and 2. Cor. 13. the love of God, and the fellowſhip of 14. the holy Ghoſt, be with us all evermore. Amen.

¶ For Rain, if the time require.



God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Jeſus Chriſt haſt promiſed to all them that ſeek thy kingdome, and the righteouſneſſe thereof, all things neceſſarie to their bodily ſuſtenance: ſend us, we beſeech thee, in this our neceſſitie, ſuch moderate rain and ſhowers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort; and to thy honour, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ For faire weather.

O Lord God, which for the ſinne of man didſt once drown all the world, except eight perſons, & afterwards of thy great mercie didſt promiſe never to deſtroy it ſo again: we humbly beſeech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deſerved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt ſend us ſuch weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due ſeaſon, and learn both by thy puniſhment to amend our lives, and for thy clemencie to give thee praife and glorie, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the ſeaſon of dearth and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whoſe gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beaſts increaſe, and fiſhes do multiply: behold, we beſeech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the ſcarſitie and dearth (which we do now moſt juſtly ſuffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodneſſe be mercifully turned into cheapeſſe and plenty, for the love of Jeſus Chriſt our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghoſt, be all honour, &c.

The Letanie.

In the time of Warre.

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and governour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull unto them that truly repent: save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, aswage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the onely giver of all victorie, through the merits of thy only Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the time of any common Plague, or sicknesse.

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of Pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembring thy mercie, diddest save the rest: have pitie upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortalitie, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercie and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercie loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

A thanksgiving for Raine.



God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter raine to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessitie, to send us at the last a joyfull raine upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was drie, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiving for faire weather.

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather: we praise and glorifie thy holy name for this thy mercie, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindnesse

from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiving for plentie.

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcitie into cheapnesse and plentie: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bountie, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glorie and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiving for peace and victorie.

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants, against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mightie deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiving for deliverance from the Plague.

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sinnes, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heave and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembring mercie, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy Fatherly goodnesse our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercie, upon our weak and unworthie humiliation, to assuage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings, we offer unto thy divine Majestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letanie.

THE



THE COLLECTS:

With the order how to finde out the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the New Testament by the Chapter and Verse, as it is appointed in the Booke of Common Prayer.

¶ *The i. Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life, (in the which thy Sonne Iesus Christ came to visit us in great humilitie) that in the last day when he shall come again in his glorious majestie, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to life immortall: through him, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle.

Owe nothing to any man
verse 8. unto the end.

Rom. 13.

The Gospel.

And when they drew neere
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 21.

¶ *The ii. Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Blessed Bord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant, that we may in such wise heare them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things

verse 1. unto verse 4.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.

Then there shall be signes in the

verse 25. unto verse 34.

Luke 21.

¶ *The iii. Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, give ease to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten the darknesse of our hearts, by our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteeme of us
verse 1. unto verse 6.

1. Cor. 4.

The Gospel.

And when John heard in the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Matth. 11.

¶ *The iii. Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Lord raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our finnes and wickednesse we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercie (through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may speedily deliver us: to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glorie world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway
verse 4. unto verse 8.

Phil. 4.

The Gospel.

This is the record of John
verse 19. unto verse 29.

John 1.

¶ *On Christmas day.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given us thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature upon him, and this day to be borne of a pure virgin: grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

At sundrie times and in divers
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Heb. 1.

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the
verse 1. unto verse 17.

John 1.

¶ *Saint Steuens day.*

The Collect.

Grant us, O Lord, to learne to love our Genemies, by the example of thy martyr S. Steven, who prayed for his persecutours, to thee, which livest and reignest, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow a Collect of the martyrs, which shall be said continually untill Reminiscens day.*

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy
verse 35. unto the end.

Acts 7.

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send
verse 34. unto the end.

Matth. 23.

¶ *S. Iohn Evangelist day.*

The Collect.

Mercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light upon thy Church,

The Collects.

Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

He said to him, Follow me
verse 19. unto the end.

Innocent's day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, whose praise this day the young innocents thy witnesses have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in us, that in our conversation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and lo, a Lambe
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared
verse 13. unto verse 19.

¶ Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given us thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin, grant, that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say that the heire
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The book of the generation
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which madeest thy blessed Sonne to be circumcised and obedient to the law for man, grant us the true circumcision of the spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom
verse 8. unto verse 19.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when the
verse 25. unto verse 22.

¶ If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel at the Communion, which was used upon the day of Circumcision.

¶ The Epiphany.

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a starre didst manifest thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

When Jesus was born
verse 1. unto verse 13.

¶ The i. Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelve yeares
verse 42. unto the end.

¶ The ii. Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which dost govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we have gifts
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

The Gospel.

And the third day was there a
verse 1. unto verse 13.

¶ The iii. Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our iniquities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selves.
verse 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Now when he was come down
verse 1. unto verse 14.

¶ The

The Collects.

¶ *The iiii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

The Collect.

God which knowest us to be set in the mids of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailnesse we cannot alway stand uprightly: grant to us the health of bodie and soule, that all those things which we suffer for sinne, by thy help we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let every soule be subject Rom. 13.
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was enured into Matth. 8.
verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *The v. Sunday after the Epiphanie.*

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and houthold continually in thy true religion, that they which do leane onely upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now therefore as the elect Colos. 3.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heaven is Matth. 13.
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ *The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.*

¶ *Septuagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.

O Lord we beseech thee favourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glorie of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that they which 1. Cor. 9.
verse 24. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Enter the kingdome of heaven Matth. 20.
verse 1. unto verse 17.

¶ *Saxagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.

Lord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversitie, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For ye suffer fools gladly 2. Cor. 11.
verse 19. unto verse 32.

The Gospel.

Now when much people were Luke. 8.
verse 4. unto verse 16.

¶ *Quinquagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.

O Lord, which dost teach us that all our doings without charitie are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Sonne Jesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.

Though I speake with the 1. Cor. 13.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus tooke unto him Luke 18.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The first day of Lent.*

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sinnes of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sinnes, and knowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercie, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Turne you unto me with all Joel 2.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Moreover when ye fast, looke Matth. 6.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

¶ *The first Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

O Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourtie dayes and fourtie nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousnesse and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers 2. Cor. 6.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

The Gospel.

Then was Jesus led of the Matth. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The ii. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves, keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the bodie, and from all evil thoughts, which may assault and hurt the soule, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And furthermore, we beseech
verse 1. unto verse 9.

1. Thst. 4.

The Gospel.
And Jesus went thence
verse 21. unto verse 29.

Marth. 15.

¶ *The iii. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee Almighty God, look
upon the heartie desires of thy humble
servants, and stretch forth the right hand of
thy Majestie, to be our defence against all our
enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Be ye therefore followers of
verse 1. unto verse 15.

Ephes. 5.

The Gospel.
Then he cast out a devill
verse 14. unto verse 29.

Luke 11.

¶ *The iii. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

GRANT we beseech thee Almighty God,
that we which for our evil deeds are
worthily punished, by the comfort of thy
grace may mercifully be relieved, through
our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Tell me, ye that will be under
verse 21. unto the end.

Galat. 4.

The Gospel.
Jesus went his way over the
verse 1. unto verse 15.

John 6.

¶ *The v. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee Almighty God, mer-
cifully to look upon thy people, that
by thy great goodnesse they may be governed
and preserved evermore both in body and
soule, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But Christ being come an high
verse 14. unto verse 16.

Heb. 9.

The Gospel.
Which of you can rebuke me of
verse 46. unto the end.

John 8.

¶ *The Sunday next before Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of
thy tender love towards man, hast sent
our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him
our flesh, and so suffer death upon the crosse,
that all makinge should follow the example
of his great humilitie: mercifully grant that
we both follow the example of his patience,
and be made partakers of his resurrection,
through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let the same minde be in you
verse 5. unto verse 11.

Phil. 2.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, when
verse 1. unto Chap. 27. verse 57.

Math. 26.

¶ *Munday next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Who is this that cometh
verse 1. unto the end.

Isaiah 63.

The Gospel.

And two dayes after followed
verse 1. unto the end.

Mark. 14.

¶ *Tuesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

The Lord hath opened
verse 5. unto the end.

Isaiah 50.

The Gospel.

And anon in the dawning
verse 1. unto the end.

Mark. 15.

¶ *Wednesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

For where a testament is
verse 16. unto the end.

Heb. 9.

The Gospel.

Now the feast of unleavened
verse 1. unto the end.

Luke 22.

¶ *Thursday next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Now in this that I declare
verse 17. unto the end.

1. Cor. 11.

The Gospel.

Then the whole multitude
verse 1. unto the end.

Luke 23.

¶ *On good Friday.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, we beseech thee graci-
ously to behold this thy family, for the
which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented
to be betrayed, and given up into the hands
of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the
crosse, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose
Spirit the whole bodie of the Church is
governed and sanctified, receive our supplica-
tions and prayers which we offer before thee,
for all estates of men in thy holy congrega-
tion, that every member of the same in his vo-
cation and ministerie, may truly and godly
serve thee, through our Lord Jesus, &c.

Mercifull God, who hast made all men,
and hast nothing that thou hast made,
nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather
that he should be converted and live, have
mercy upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, and he-
retiques, and take from them all ignorance,
hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy
word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord)
to thy flock, that they may be saved among
the

The Collects.

the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the law having the
verse 1. unto verse 16. *Hob. 10.*

The Gospel.

When Jesus had spoken these
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19. *John 18.*

The Epistle.

For it is better (if the will of
verse 17. unto the end. *1. Pet. 3.*

The Gospel.

And when the even was come
verse 57. unto the end. *Math. 27.*

The Epistle.

As morning Prayer, in stead of the Psalms,
O come let us, &c. these anthems shall be
sung or said.

Christ rising again from the dead, now dieth not; death from henceforth hath no power upon him: for in that he died, he died but once to put away sinne; but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sinne, but living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep: for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which through thy only begotten Sonne Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy especiall grace preventing us, thou dost put in our mindes good desires, so by thy continuall help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye be then risen with Christ
verse 1. unto verse 8. *Colos. 3.*

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the
verse 1. unto verse 11. *John 20.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his
verse 34. unto verse 44. *Acts 10.*

The Gospel.

And behold, two of them went
verse 13. unto verse 36. *Luke 24.*

The Collect.

The Epistle.

Almightie Father, which hast given thine only Sonne to die for our finnes, and to rise again for our justification: grant us to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of
verse 26. unto verse 41. *Acts 13.*

The Gospel.

Jesus himselfe stood in the
verse 36. unto verse 49. *Luke 24.*

The i. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

For all that is borne of God
verse 4. unto verse 13. *1. John 3.*

The Gospel.

The same day then at night
verse 19. unto verse 24. *John 20.*

The ii. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given thine only Sonne to be unto us both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example of godly life, give us the grace that we may alwayes most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.

The Epistle.

For this is thank-worthy
verse 19. unto the end. *1. Pet. 2.*

The Gospel.

I am the good shepherd
verse 11. unto verse 17. *John 10.*

The iii. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which shewest to all men that be in error, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness, grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may shew those things that be comely to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Dearely beloved, I beseech you
verse 21. unto verse 28. *1. Pet. 2.*

The Gospel.

A little while and ye shall not
verse 16. unto verse 29. *John 16.*

The

The Collects.

¶ *The iiii. Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which doest make the mindes of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundrie and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where as true joyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Every good giving and every
verse 17. unto verse 22. James 1.

The Gospel.

But now I go my way
verse 5. unto verse 16. John 16.

¶ *The v. Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things do come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

And be ye doers of the word
verse 22. unto the end. James 1.

The Gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you
verse 23. unto the end. John 16.

¶ *Ascension day.*

The Collect.

Grant we beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we do beleve thy onely begotten Sonne our Lord to have ascended into the heavens, so wee may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell. Amen.

The Epistle.

I have made the former
verse 1. unto verse 12. Acts 1.

The Gospel.

Finally he appeared unto
verse 14. unto the end. Mark 16.

¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*

The Collect.

O God the king of glorie, which hast exalted thine onely Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdome in heaven: we beseech thee leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, & exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Now the end of all things is at
verse 7. unto verse 12. 1. Pet. 4.

The Gospel.

But when the Comforter shall John 15.

verse 26. end Chap. 16. in verse 4. 22. And these, &c.

¶ *Whitsunday.*

The Collect.

God, which as upon this day hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesu our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost
verse 1. unto verse 12. Acts 2.

The Gospel.

If ye love me, keepe my
verse 15. unto the end. John 14.

¶ *Munday in Whitsun weeke.*

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth
verse 34. unto the end. Acts 10.

The Gospel.

For God so loved the world
verse 16. unto verse 22. John 3.

¶ *Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.*

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Now when the Apostles which
verse 14. unto verse 18. Acts 8.

The Gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you
verse 1. unto verse 11. John 10.

¶ *Trinity Sunday.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glorie of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the divine Majestie to worship the Unitie: we beseech thee that through the stedfastnesse of this faith, we may evermore be defended from all adversitie, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold
verse 1. unto the end. Revel. 4.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the
verse 1. unto verse 16. John 3.

¶ *The first Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

God the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weaknesse of our mortall nature can do no good thing without thee, grant

The Collects.

grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloved, let us love one another. 1. John 4. verse 7. unto the end.

The Gospel.

There was a certain rich man. Luke 16. verse 19. unto the end.

The ii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord make us to have a perpetuall feare and love of thy holy name, for thou never failest to help and govern them, whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast love: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marvell not my brethren, though. 1. John 3. verse 13. unto the end.

The Gospel.

A certain man made a great. Luke 14. verse 16. unto verse 25.

The iii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee mercifully to heare us, and unto whom thou hast given an heartie desire to pray, grant that by thy mightie aid we may be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selves every. 1. Pet. 5. verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then resorted unto him all the. Luke 15. verse 1. unto verse 11.

The vii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

God the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, increase and multiply upon us thy mercie, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may passe through things temporall, that we finally lose not the things eternal: grant this heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8. verse 18. unto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercitull, as. Luke 6. verse 36. unto verse 43.

The v. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy congregation may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde. 1. Pet. 3. verse 8. end in verse 15. 27. And be readie.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5. verse 1. unto verse 12.

The vi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that love thee, such good things as passe all mans understanding: powre into our hearts such love towards thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not, that all we which. Rom. 6. verse 3. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say unto you, Except your. Matth. 5. verse 20. unto verse 27.

The vii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the authour and giver of all good things, graffe in our hearts the love of thy name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercie keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man. Rom. 6. verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was. Mark. 8. verse 1. unto verse 10.

The viii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

God whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtfull things, and give those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors. Rom. 8. verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets. Matth. 7. verse 15. unto verse 23.

The ix. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Grant us Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to thinke and do alwayes such things as be rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would. 1. Cor. 10. verse 1. unto verse 14.

C

The

The Collects.

The Gospel.
And he said also unto his
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Luke 16.

¶ *The x. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Let thy mercifull cares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants: and that they may obtaine their petitions, make them to aske such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall gifts 1 Cor. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was come neare Luke 19.
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high priests.

¶ *The xi. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

God which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercie and pittie, give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I declare 1. Cor. 15.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

He spake also this parable unto Luke 18.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ *The xii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire or deserve: powre down upon us the abundance of thy mercie, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And such trust have we through 2. Cor. 3.
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The Gospel.

And he departed again Marke 7.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The xiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do unto thee true and laudable service: grant we beseech thee, that we may so runne to thy heavenly promises, that we faile not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now to Abraham and his seed Gal. 3.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Blessed are the eyes which see Luke 10.
verse 23. unto verse 38.

¶ *The xiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charitie: and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I say, Walke in the spirit Gal. 5.
verse 16. unto verse 25.

The Gospel.

And so it was when he went Luke 17.
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ *The xv. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Keepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church, with thy perpetuall mercie: and because the frailtie of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe us ever by thy helpe, and deade us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Ye see how large a letter Gal. 6.
verse 11. unto the end.

The Gospel.

No man can serve two masters Matth. 6.
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ *The xvi. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, let thy continuall pitie cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safetie without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodnesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Wherefore I desire that ye Eph. 3.
verse 12. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe the day after Luke 7.
verse 11. unto verse 18.

¶ *The xvii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I therefore being prisoner Ephes. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe that when Luke 14.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The*

The Collects.

¶ *The xviii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the devil, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God alwayes 1. Cor. 1.
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharisees had Matth. 22.
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ *The xix. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercie may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and testifie Ephes. 4.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then he entered into a ship Matth. 9.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

¶ *The xx. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse keep us from all things that may hurt us, that we being readie both in bodie and soule, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heed therefore that ye Ephes. 5.
verse 15. unto verse 21.

The Gospel.

The Kingdome of heaven is Matth. 22.
verse 2. unto verse 15.

¶ *The xxi. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Grant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their finnes, and serve thee with a quiet minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally my brethren, be strong Ephes. 6.
verse 10. unto verse 21.

The Gospel.

And there was a certaine ruler John 4.
verse 46. unto the end.

¶ *The xxii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continuall godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glorie of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God, having Phil. 1.
verse 3. unto verse 11.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him Matth. 18.
verse 21. unto the end.

¶ *The xxiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art the authour of all godlinesse, be readie to heare the devout prayers of thy Church, and grant that those things which we aske faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers of me Phil. 3.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharisees and Matth. 22.
verse 15. unto verse 23.

¶ *The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, assaile thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnesse we may be delivered from the bonds of all these finnes, which by our frailtie we have committed. Grant this, &c

The Epistle.

We give thanks to God Colos. 1.
verse 3. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake Matth. 9.
verse 18. unto verse 27.

¶ *The xxv. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Stirre up we beseech thee, O Lord, the swills of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Behold, the dayes come Jer. 23.
verse 5. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus lift up his eyes John 8.
verse 5. unto verse 15.

¶ *If there be any more Sundayes before Advent Sunday, to supply the same, shall be taken the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted between the Epiphanie and Septuagesima.*

¶ *S. Andrews day.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy Word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to follow

The Collects.

follow thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse
verse 9. unto the end. Rom. 10.

The Gospel.

And Jesus walking by the
verse 18. unto verse 23. Matth. 4.

¶ *S. Thomas the Apostle.*

The Collect.

Almightie and everliving God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy sonnes resurrection: grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleieve in thy Sonne Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight never be reproved. Heare us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ; to whom with, &c.

The Epistle.

Now therefore ye are no
verse 19. unto the end. Ephes. 2.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the
verse 24. unto the end. John 20.

¶ *Conversion of S. Paul.*

The Collect.

God which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul: grant, we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out
verse 1. unto verse 23. Acts 9.

The Gospel.

Then answered Peter, and
verse 27. unto the end. Matth. 19.

¶ *The Purification of S. Mary the virgin.*

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Majestic, that as thy onely begotten Sonne was this day presented in the temple in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented unto thee with pure and cleare minds, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

The same that is appointed for the Sunday before.

The Gospel.

And when the dayes of her
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the.

¶ *S. Matthias day.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which in the place of the traitour Judas, didst choose thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the number of the

twelve Apostles: grant that thy Church, being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered, and guided by faithfull and true pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those dayes Peter
verse 15. unto the end. Acts 1.

The Gospel.

At that time Jesus answered
verse 25. unto the end. Matth. 21.

¶ *Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Sonnes incarnation by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought unto the glorie of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And the Lord spake again unto
verse 10. unto verse 16. Isa. 7.

The Gospel.

And in the sixth moneth
verse 26. unto verse 39. Luke 1.

¶ *S. Marks day.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist S. Mark: give us grace that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

But unto every one of us is
verse 7. unto verse 17. Ephes. 4.

The Gospel.

I am the true vine, and my
verse 1. unto verse 12. John 15.

¶ *S. Philip and James day.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Sonne Jesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip, and other the Apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

James a servant of God
verse 1. unto verse 13. James 1.

The Gospel.

And he said to his Disciples
verse 1. unto verse 15. John 14.

¶ *S. Barnabe Apostle.*

The Collect.

Lord Almightye, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas, with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to use them.

The Collects.

them alway to thy honour and glory, through
Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
Then tidings of those things
verse 22. unto the end. Acts 11.

The Gospel.
This is my commandment John 15.
verse 12. unto verse 17.

¶ S. John Baptist.
The Collect.

Almightie God, by whose providence thy
servant John Baptist was wonderfully
born, and sent to prepare the way of thy
Sonne our Saviour, by preaching of penance:
make us so to follow his doctrine and holy
life, that we may truly repent according to
his preaching, and after his example constant-
ly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and pa-
tiently suffer for the truths sake, through Je-
sus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my
verse 1. unto verse 12. Isa. 40.

The Gospel.
Now Elizabeths time was
verse 57. unto the end. Luke 1.

¶ S. Peters day.
The Collect.

Almightie God, which by thy Sonne Je-
sus Christ hast given to thy Apostle Saint
Peter many excellent gifts; and commandedst
him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we be-
seech thee all Bishops and Pastours diligently
to preach thy holy word, and the people obedi-
ently to follow the same, that they may re-
ceive the crown of everlasting glory, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now about that time Herod
verse 1. unto verse 12. Acts 12.

The Gospel.
Now when Jesus came
verse 13. unto verse 20. Matth. 16.

¶ S. James the Apostle.
The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine ho-
ly Apostle Saint James, leaving his fa-
ther, and all that he had, without delay was
obedient unto the calling of thy Sonne Jesus
Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all
worldly and carnall affections, may be ever-
more ready to follow thy commandments,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
In those dayes also came
verse 27. end chapter 11. in verse 3. at, Acts 11.

The Gospel.
Then came to him the
verse 26. unto verse 19. Matth. 29.

¶ S. Bartholomew the Apostle.
The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which
hast given grace to thine Apostle Bar-
tholomew, truly to beleve and to preach
thy word; grant we beseech thee, unto thy
Church, both to love that he beleaved, and to
preach that he taught, through Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hands of the
verse 12. unto verse 17. Acts 5.

The Gospel.
And there arose also a strife
verse 24. unto verse 31. Luke 22.

¶ S. Matthew the Apostle.
The Collect.

Almightie God, which by thy blessed
Sonne diddest call Matthew from the
receipt of custome to be an Apostle and E-
vangelist, grant us grace to forsake all covet-
ous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and
to follow thy said Sonne Jesus Christ, who
liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore seeing that we
verse 1. unto verse 7. 2. Cor. 4.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth
verse 9. unto verse 14. Matth. 9.

¶ S. Michael and all Angels.
The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and
constituted the services of all Angels and
men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant,
that they which alway do thee service in hea-
ven, may by thy appointment, succour and de-
fend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a battell in
verse 7. unto verse 13. Revel. 12.

The Gospel.
The same time the Disciples
verse 1. unto verse 11. Matth. 18.

¶ S. Luke the Evangelist.
The Collect.

Almightie God, which calledst Luke the
Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel,
to be a Physician of the soule, it may please
thee by the wholesome medicines of his do-
ctrine, to heale all the diseases of our souls,
through thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things
verse 5. unto verse 16. 2. Tim. 4.

The Gospel.
After these things the Lord
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Go not from
house. Luke 10.

The Communion.

¶ 8. Simon and Jude Apostle.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast builded thy Congregation upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone: grant us so to be joyned together in unitie of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple, acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Jude a servant of Jesus Christ
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

These things command
verse 17. unto the end.

Jude

John 15.

¶ All Saints day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast knit together thy Elect in one communion and fellowship in the mysticall bodie of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And I saw another Angel come
verse 2. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

And when he saw the
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Revel. 7.

Matth. 5.

The end of the Collects.

¶ The order for the administration of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

So many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signify their names to the Curate or wright night, or else in the morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of these be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him, and advertise him in any wise, not to presume to come to the Lords Table, untill he have openly declared himselfe to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or as the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soone as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice, and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, untill he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other likewise will not be perswaded to a godly unity, but remains still in his forwardnesse and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, having a faire white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning and Evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this Collect following.

¶ The Communion.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And leade us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almightie God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnific thy holy name, through Christ our Lord.

¶ Then shall the Priest rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every Commandment take God mercie for their transgression of the same after this sort.

God spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People.
Lord have mercie upon us, and teach us our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.
Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likensse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath,

or

The Communion.

or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bowe downe to them nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the finnes of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandementes.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath-day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to doe; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may bee long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murder.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steale.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not cover thy neighbours house, thou shalt not cover thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Lord have mercie upon us, and write all these thy Lawes in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the day, with one of these two Collects following, for the King, the Minister standing up and saying,

Let us pray.

Almightie God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite, have mercie upon the whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant CHARLES our King and Governour, that he (knowing whose Minister he is) may above all things seeke thy honour and glorie, and that we his subjects (duely considering whose authoritie he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God world without end. Amen.

Almightie and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turne them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdoms: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and governe the heart of CHARLES thy servant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seeke thy honour and glory, and studie to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlinesse: grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy deare Sonnes sake, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collect, the Priest shall read the Epistle, beginning thus,

The Epistle written in the chapter of

¶ And the Epistle ended, hee shall say the Gospel, beginning thus,

The Gospel written in the chapter of

¶ And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.

I beleeye in one God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ the onely begotten Sonne of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God: begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made, who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from

The Communion.

heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Marie, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory, to judge both the quicke and the dead: whose kingdome shall have no end. And I beleve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I beleve one Catholique and Apostolique Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sinnes. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

¶ After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common Authority.

¶ After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation, the Curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy dayes, or fasting dayes the weeke following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or moore of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

*Mat. 5. 16.

* Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

*Matth. 6. 19, 20.

* Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where theeves breake through and steale: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where theeves do not breake through and steale:

*Matth. 7. 12

* Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.

*Matth. 7. 21

* Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of Heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

*Luke 19. 8.

* Zache stood forth and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the halfe of my goods I give to the poore, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore foure-fold.

*1. Cor. 9. 7.

* Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

*1. Cor. 9. 21.

* If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

*1. Cor. 9. 12, 14.

* Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and

they which wait of the altar, are partakers with the altar? even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel.

*2. Cor. 9. 6, 7

* He that soweth little, shall reap little; and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerfull giver.

*Gal. 6. 6, 7.

* Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked. For whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

*Gal. 6. 10.

* While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them which are of the houthold of faith.

*1. Tim. 6. 6, 7

* Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

* Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

*Heb. 6. 10.

* God is not unrighteous that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye have shewed for his names sake, which have ministered unto the Saints, and yet do minister.

* To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

*1. Joh. 3. 17.

* Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

* Give almes of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

*Tobit 4. 7.

* Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plenteously; if thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy selfe a good reward in the day of necessity.

*Tobit 4. 8, 9

* He that hath pitie upon the poore, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

*Pro. 19. 17.

* Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needie: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

*Psal. 41. 1.

¶ Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mans box; and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Priest shall say,

¶ Let

The Communion.

¶ Let us pray for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth.

A Almighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (*to accept our almes, and*) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine majestie, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall Church with the spirit of truth, unitie, and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unitie and godly love. We beseech thee also to save & defend all Christian kings, princes, and governours, and especially thy servant Charles, our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Councill, and to all that be put in authoritie under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednes and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastours, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and especially to this Congregation here present, that with meeke heart and due reverence they may heare and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitorie life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversitie: grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ *Then shall follow this exhortation, At certain times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.*

WE be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords supper, unto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and biaden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down; and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injurie and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good

heed, lest ye, withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, You will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your selfe, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shall availle before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthie of that heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yeeld up his soule by death upon the crosse for your health: even so it is your dutie to receive the communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himselfe commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers, and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindnesse unto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulnesse to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat; take and drink ye all of this, do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye heare these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then you should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves, from whom ye depart; ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the

* If there be no almes given to the poore, then shall the words (of accepting our almes) be left out unsaid.

Cor. 9. 6, 7

al. 6. 6, 7

al. 6. 10.

Tim. 6. 6, 7

Tim. 6. 18, 19.

eb. 6. 10.

eb. 13. 36.

Joh. 3. 17.

obit 4. 7.

obit 4. 8, 9

ro. 19. 17.

al. 4. 1. 1.

The Communion.

the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider; ye shall by Gods grace return to a better minde: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

¶ And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the Curate.

DEarely beloved, forasmuch as our dutie is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most heartie thanks, for that he hath given his Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ, not onely to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacraments of his blessed bodie & bloud, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my dutie is to exhort you to consider the dignitie of the holy mystrie, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, & so come and be received, as wortheie partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and meanes thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandements, and whereinsoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended either by will, word, or deed, there bewaile your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, readie to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being readie to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercie, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meane aforesaid, cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that he may receive such ghostly counsell, advice, and com-

fort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministerie of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the Priest say this exhortation,

DEarely beloved in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy Communion of the body and bloud of our Saviour Christ, must consider what Saint Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament: (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drinke his bloud; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guiltie of the body and bloud of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords bodie: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundrie kindes of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your sinnes, and come not to this holy table; lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devill enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, & bring you to destruction both of bodie and soule. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly of your sinnes past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of these holy mysteries. And above all things, ye must give most humble and heartie thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himselfe even to the death upon the crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darknesse and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and onely Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall

The Communion.

remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion,

YOU that do truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in love and charitie with your neighbours, and intend to leade a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neare, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himselfe, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men, we knowledge and bewaile our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majestie, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercie upon us, have mercie upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glorie of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest or the Bishop (being present) standing up, and turning himselfe to the people say thus,

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercie, hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with heartie repentance and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your finnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest also say,
Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him.
* Come unto me all ye that travell, and be heavie laden, and I will refresh you. * So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleve in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

* Mat. 11. 28.
* John 3. 16

Hear also what S. Paul saith,
* This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Hear also what S. John saith,
* If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our finnes.

* 1. John 2. 1, 2.

¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,
Lift up your hearts.

Answer.
We lift them up unto the Lord.
Priest.
Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.
It is meet and right so to do.
Priest.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,
Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

¶ Proper prefaces.
¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ thine onely Sonne to be born as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of finne, to make us cleane from all sin: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very paschal Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon the Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared

The Communion.

to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

THrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde in the likenesse of fierie tongues lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to leade them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse with fervent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darknesse and error, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinitie onely.

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden dutie, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord Almighty, and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we beleeve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleeve of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ After which Prefaces shall follow immediately,

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts. Heaven and earth are full of thy glorie. Glorie be to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this prayer following,

WE do not presume to come to this thy table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthie so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose propertie is alwayes to have mercie: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare Sonne Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our unfull bodices may be made clean by his body, & our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up, shall say as followeth,

Almightie God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thy

only Sonne Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his own oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the finnes of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memorie of that his precious death, untill his coming again: Heare us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed bodie and blood: who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his Disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body, which is given for you, do this in remembrance of me. Likewise, after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the new Testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of finnes: do this as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kindes himselfe, and next deliver it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chiefe Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,

The bodie of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soule into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soule into everlasting life, and drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords Prayer, the people repeating after him every petition.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

¶ After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most

The Communion.

most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ; and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtain remission of our finnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold finnes, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden dutie and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unitie of the holy Ghost, all honour and glorie be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or this.*

Almighty and everlasting God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou doest vouchsafe to feed us, which have duely received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious bodie and blood of thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ, and doest assure us thereby of thy favour and goodnesse towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall bodie, which is the blessed companie of all faithfull people, and be also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glorie, world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung,*

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glorie, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord the onely begotten Sonne Jesu Christ, O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercie upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercie upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercie upon us: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glorie of God the Father. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest or the Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ *Collects to be said after the Offertorie, when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of morning & evening prayer, Communion, or Letanie, by the discretion of the Minister.*

Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and readie helpe, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie and govern both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy laws, & in the works of thy Commandements, that through thy most mightie protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body & soule, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continuall helpe, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy name, and finally by thy mercie obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking, we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot aske, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy Sonnes name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine eares to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have

faithfully

Publike Baptisme.

faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the reliefe of our necessitie, and to the setting forth of thy glorie, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall bee (aid all that is appointed at the Communion, untill the end of the Homily, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or moe of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.

¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Priest according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except foure, or three at the least communicate with the Priest.

¶ And in Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches, where be many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away the superstition, which any person hath or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is usually so be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine, the Curate shall have it to his owne use.

¶ The bread and wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.

¶ And more, that every Parishoner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere; of which, Easter to be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed. And yearly at Easter every Parishoner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputie or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then, and at that time to be payed.

¶ The Ministration of Baptisme to be used in the Church.

It appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministered, but at two times in the yeere: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being grown out of use (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same, as neere as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient, that Baptisme should not bee ministered but upon Sundayes and other Holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his owne profession made to God in his Baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme be ministered in the English tongue. Nevertheless (if necessitie so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or Holy day, the parents shall give know ledge over night, or in the Morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, to the Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children be baptized or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Minister say thus.

Dearely beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and borne in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ faith, None can enter into the Kingdom of God except he be regenerate and

born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,
Let us pray.

Althnightie and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the arke from perishing by water, and also diddest safely leade the children of Israel thy people through the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme, and by the Baptisme of thy welbeloved Sonne

Jesús

Publike Baptisme.

Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the fould Jordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne: We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christs Church, and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charitie, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleeve, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their finnes by spirituall regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy wellbeloved Sonne, saying, Aske, and you shall have; seeke, and you shall finde; knocke, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that aske: let us that seeke, finde: open the gate unto us that knocke, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

¶ Heare the words of the Gospel written by Saint Marke in the tenth Chapter.

Mark. 10. 13.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this briefe exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him: how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not there-

fore, but earnestly beleeve, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercie, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him and say,

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heires of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit now and forever. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall speake unto the God-fathers and Godmothers on this wise.

Velbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to blesse them, to release them of their finnes, to give them the kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for, which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devill and all his works, and constantly beleeve Gods holy Word, and obediently keepe his Commandements.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand of the God-fathers and Godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the devill and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost,

Publike Baptism

Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And dost thou beleeve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of Saints, the remission of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleeve.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victorie, and to triumph against the devill, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministerie, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercie, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things world without end. Amen.

Almightie everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost: regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fullness of thy grace, and ever remaine in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall take the childe in his hands, and take the name: and naming the childe, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,

NI Baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And if the childe be weake, it shall suffice to poure water upon it, saying the foresaid words,

NI Baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall make a crosse upon the child's forehead, saying,

WE receive this childe into the congregation of Christs flocke, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sinne, the world, and the devill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the bodie of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may leade the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall he say,

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

WE yeeld thee heartie thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation: and humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sinne, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole bodie of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may be inheritour of thine everlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ At the last end the Priest calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

Forasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devill and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soone as they shall be able to learn, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to heare Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learne the Creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleeve to his soules health: and that these children

Private Baptisme.

children may be veruonously brought up to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to followe the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and dai-

ly proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

¶ The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.

¶ Of them that are to be baptized in private houses in the time of necessity, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister that can be procured.

THe Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of Infants, any longer then the Sunday or other holiday next after the childe be borne, unlessse upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warnethem, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to bee baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administered in this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that bee present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords Prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or powre water upon it, saying these words.

Now baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

With what words was the childe baptized? Whether think you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And let them not doubt, but that the childe so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet notwithstanding, if the childe which is after this sort baptized, doe afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent, that if the Priest or Minister of the same Parish did himselfe baptize that childe, the Congregation may be certified of the true form of Baptisme by him privately before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish, where the childe was borne or christened, shall examine and trie whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any childe to the Church, doe answer that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,

¶ And if the Minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not be christen the childe againe, but shall receive him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people, saying thus,

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being born in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptisme, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercie unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Ghost doth witnesse to our comfort on this wise.

By whom was this childe baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized?

And because some things essentiall to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremitie: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the childe baptized?

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

Mark. 10. 13.

Private Baptisme.

therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel read, the Minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleewe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercie, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, toward this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the articles contained in our Creed.

¶ Heare the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say;

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand the name of the child, which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the devil & all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the coverous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to beleewe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name beleewe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.
All this I steadfastly beleewe.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heire of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Sonne, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unitie of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

Forasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleewe in God and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this infant be taught, so soone as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to heare Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleewe to his soules health: and that this childe may be vertuously brought up, to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alway that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him; that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise again unto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our evill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

And so forth as in publique baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, doe make such uncertaine answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appeare that the child was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest Baptize it in forme above written, concerning publique Baptisme, saving at the dipping of the childe in the Font, he shall use this forme of words,

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ The

The Catechisme.

The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized,
and able to render an account of their faith, according to
the Catechisme following.

TO the end, that Confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (ac-
cording to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edi-
fication of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their
mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the tenne Commandements, and can also
answere to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as hee shall appoint) shall by his
discretion appoynt them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed, for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and have learned what their Godfa-
thers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselves with their owne mouth,
and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same: and also promise
that by the grace of God, they will evermore endevour themselves faithfully to observe and keepe such
things as they by their owne mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministered to them that bee baptized, that by imposition
of hands and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sinne and the assaults
of the world and the devill, it is most meete so to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly
by the frailty of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devill, they begin to bee in
danger to fall into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained,
that Confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in
Christs Religion, should openly profess their owne faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall thinke that any detrimēt shall come to children by deferring of their Con-
firmation, he shall know for surety, that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptized, have
all things necessarie for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

¶ A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of every
childe, before he be brought to be confirmed
by the Bishop.

Question.

Haris your name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.

Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My godfathers and god-
mothers in my baptisme, wherein I was made
a member of Christ, the childe of God, and
an inheritor of the kingdome of heaven.

Question.

What did your godfathers and godmothers
then for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in
my name: First, that I should forake the de-
vill and all his works, the pomps and vanities
of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts
of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleve all
the articles of the Christian faith. And third-
ly, that I should keep Gods holy will and
commandements, and walke in the same all
the dayes of my life.

Question.

Doest thou not thinke that thou art bound
to beleve, and to do as they have promised
for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily, and by Gods help so I will. And

I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he
hath called me to this state of salvation,
through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray
God to give me his grace, that I may continue
in the same unto my lives end.

Question.

Rehearse the articles of thy belief.

Answer.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, ma-
ker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ
his onely Sonne our Lord, which was concei-
ved by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Ma-
ry, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucifi-
ed, dead and buried, he descended into hell, the
third day he rose again from the dead, he
ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right
hand of God the Father Almighty, from
thence he shall come to judge the quicke, and
the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghost, the ho-
ly catholike church, the communion of saints,
the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of
the body, and the life everlasting.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn in these arti-
cles of thy belief?

Answer.

First, I learn to beleve in God the Father,
who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath re-
deemed me and all mankind.

D 2

Thirdly,

The Catechisme.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your godfathers and godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments. Tell me how many there be?

Answer. Ten.

Question. Which be they?

Answer.

THe same which God spake in the xx. chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

II. Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bowe down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

IIII. Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

V. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt do no murder.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII. Thou shalt not steale.

IX. Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question. What dost thou chiefly learn by these Commandments?

Answer. I learn two things: my dutie towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God is, to beleieve in him, to feare him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to love him as my selfe, & to do to all men as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father & mother. To honour and obey the King & his Ministers. To submit my selfe to all my governours, teachers, spirituall pastours and masters. To order my selfe lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evill speaking, lying, and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastitie. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine owne living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy selfe, nor to walk in the commandments of God, and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needfull: both for our souls and bodies. And that he will be mercifull unto us and forgive us our sinnes, and that it will please him to save and defend us.

The Catechisme.

us in all dangers, ghostly and bodily, and that he will keep us from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercie and goodnesse, through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say Amen, So be it.

Question.
How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

Answer.
Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation: that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

Question.
What meanest thou by this word *Sacrament*?

Answer.
I mean an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace given unto us, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.
How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

Answer.
Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

Question.
What is the outward visible signe, or forme in Baptisme?

Answer.
Water: wherein the person baptized is dipped, or sprinkled with it, *In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.
What is the inward and spirituall grace?

Answer.
A death unto sinne, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature born in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.
What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.
Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleeve the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

Question.
Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.
Yes: they do perform them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.
Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.
For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.
What is the outward part or signe of the Lords Supper?

Answer.
Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.
What is the inward part or thing signified?

Answer.
The Body and Bloud of Christ, which are verily and in deed taken and received of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

Question.
What are the benefits, whereof we are partakers thereby?


Answer.
The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the Body and Bloud of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

Question.
What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

Answer.
To examine themselves whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to leade a new life: have a lively faith in Gods mercie through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charitie with all men.

¶ So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, the ten Commandements, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be his Godfather or Godmother, that every child may have a witnesse of his confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirm them on this wise.

¶ Confirmation, or laying on of hands.

 Our helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

Answer.
Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.
Blessed be the name of the Lord.

Answer.
Henceforth world without end.

Of Matrimonic.

Minister.

Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

Almightie and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their finnes: strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsell and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying,

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, untill he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,

Let us pray.

Almightie and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majestic, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certifie them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so leade them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the

end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus,

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remaine with you for ever. Amen.

¶ The Curate of every parish, or some other as his appointment, shall diligently upon Sundayes and holy dayes, halfe an houre before even-song, openly in the Church instruct and examine so many children of his parish, sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall thinke convenient, in some part of this Catechisme.

¶ And all fathers, mothers, masters, and dames, shall cause their children, servants, and prentises (which have not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare, and be ordered by the Curate, untill such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.

¶ And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their confirmation, then shall the Curate of every parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

¶ And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, untill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.

¶ The forme of solemnization of Matrimonic.

First, the Banes must be asked three severall Sundayes, or holy dayes, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the Banes must be asked in both parishes: and the Curate of the one parish shall not solemnize matrimony betwixt them, without a certificate of the Banes being thrice asked from the Curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimonic, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus,

Dearely beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joyn together this man and this woman in holy matrimonic, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying unto us the mysticall

union that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding; but reverently, discreetly, advisedly,

Of Matrimonie.

visedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duely considering the causes for which matrimonie was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedie against sinne, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keepe themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, help and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperitie and adversitie: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speake, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ *And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say,*

I Require and charge you (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their matrimonie lawfull.

¶ *At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law, or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married doe sustaine, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the man,*

N wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimonie? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keep her in sickness and in health; and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

¶ *The man shall answer,*

I will.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say unto the woman,*

N wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? Wilt thou obey him and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as you both shall live?

¶ *The woman shall answer.*

I will.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ *And the Minister receiving the woman as her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their woth to other, the man first saying,*

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say,*

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they againe loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the toke, with the accustomed dutie to the Priest and Clerk. And the Priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Priest, shall say,*

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say,*

¶ *Let us pray.*

Of all mankind, Creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the authour of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remaine in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy lawes, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Priest join their right hands together, and say,*

Those whom God hath joyned together let no man put asunder.

¶ *Then shall the Minister speake unto the people.*
Forasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed

Of Matrimonie.

the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyn- ing of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Minister shall add this blessing.

God the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, bleſſe, preſerve, and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and ſo fill you with all ſpiritually benediction and grace, that you may ſo live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlaſting. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or Clerkes going to the Lords table, ſhall ſay or ſing this Pſalme following.

Bleſſed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

For thou ſhalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy ſhalt thou be.

Thy wife ſhall be as the fruitfull vine: upon the walls of thine houſe.

Thy children like the olive branches: round about thy table.

Lo, thus ſhall the man be bleſſed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Zion ſhall ſo bleſſe thee: that thou ſhalt ſee Jeruſalem in proſperitie all thy life long.

Yea, that thou ſhalt ſee thy childrens children: and peace upon Iſrael.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or ſing this Pſalme.

God be mercifull unto us, and bleſſe us: and ſhew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth: thy ſaving health among all nations.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: yea, let all the people praiſe thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou ſhalt judge the folke righteouſly, and govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: let all the people praiſe thee.

Then ſhall the earth bring forth her increaſe: and God, even our own God ſhall give us his bleſſing.

God ſhall bleſſe us: and all the ends of the world ſhall feare him.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ The Pſalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords table, the Prielt ſtanding at the table, and turning his face toward them, ſhall ſay,

Lord have mercie upon us.

Answer.

Chriſt have mercie upon us.

Minifter.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c. And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minifter.

O Lord ſave thy ſervant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their truſt in thee.

Minifter.

O Lord ſend them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minifter.

Be unto them a tower of ſtrength.

Answer.

From the face of thy enemy.

Minifter.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minifter.

O God of Abraham, God of Iſaac, God of Jacob, bleſſe theſe thy ſervants, and ſow the ſeed of eternall life in their mindes, that whatſoever in thy holy word they ſhall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the ſame. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and bleſſe them. And as thou diſt ſend thy bleſſing upon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: ſo vouchſafe to ſend thy bleſſing upon theſe thy ſervants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in ſafety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ This Prayer next following ſhall be omitted, where the woman is paſt childbearing.

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whoſe gracious gift mankind is increaſed: we beſeech thee aſſiſt with thy bleſſing theſe two perſons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and alſo live together ſo long in godly love and honeſtie, that they may ſee their childrens children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praiſe and honour, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

O God which by thy mightie power haſt made all things of nought, which alſo (after other things ſet in order) diſt appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and ſimilitude) woman ſhould take her beginning; and knitting them together, diſt teach, that it ſhould never be lawfull to put aſunder thoſe, whom thou by matrimonie haſt

*Beati
omnes.
Pſal. 128.*

*Domini
ſervatur.
Pſal. 67.*

Of Matrimonic.

hast made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of matrimonic to such an excellent mysterie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and unitie betwixt Christ and his Church: look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife according to thy word, as Christ did love his spouse the Church, who gave himselfe for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh: and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord blesse them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

Almightie God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage, powre upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that ye may please him both in body and soule, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shall be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of man and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall reade this short followeth.

Allye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of matrimonic upon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men: Ye husbands, love your wives, even as Christ loved the Church and hath given himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountain of water, through the word, that he might make it unto himselfe a glorious congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to love their own wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth himselfe: For never did any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it even as the Lord doth the congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife,

and they two shall be one flesh. This mysterie is great, but I speak of Christ, and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you so love his own wife, even as himselfe.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Ye men, love your wives, and be not bitter unto them.

Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith unto all men that are married: Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as sheires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives, heare and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teaching you thus: Ye women, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Therefore as the Church or congregation is subject unto Christ, so likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giveth you this short lesson: Ye wives submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

S. Peter also doth instruct you very goodly, thus saying, Let wives be subject to their own husbands, so that if any obey not the word, they may be wonne without the word, by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with feare: Whose apparell let it not be outward, with broyded haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the old time) did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subject to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any feare.

¶ The new married persons the same day of their marriage must receive the holy communion.

¶ The

Ephes 5. 25.
&c.

1. Pet. 3. 7.
Ephes 5. 22.
to verse 25.

Col. 3. 18.

1. Pet. 3. 1.
to verse 7.

¶ The order for the visitation of the sicke.

¶ *The Priest entring into the sicke persons house, shall say, Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.*

¶ *When he commeth into the sicke mans presence he shall say, kneeling down,*



Remember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angrie with us for ever.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have none advantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercie, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetuall peace and safetie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy servant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sicke person his former health (if it be thy will) or

else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person after this form, or other like.*

DEarly beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: wherefore, whatsoever your sicknesse is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glorie and endless felicitie; or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercie, for his deare Sonne Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ *If the person visited be very sicke, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.*

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth; yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth every sonne which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe unto you, as unto his own children. What sonne is he that the Father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them, shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes do chastise us, after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holinesse. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently and with thanksgiving beare our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us. And there should

The visitation of the sicke.

should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himselfe went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain; he entered not into his glory, before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall joy, is to suffer here with Christ; and our doore to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your Baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you, to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne faults, you may finde mercie at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearefull judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do beleieve as a Christian man should, or no.

Here the minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus,

Dost thou beleieve in God the Father Almighty?

(And so forth, as it is in baptisme)

¶ Then shall the minister examine whether he be in charitie with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottome of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended other, to ask them forgiveness, and where hee hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearsed, may be said before the minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The minister may not forget nor omit to move the sick person (and that most earnestly) to liberality toward the poore.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession, if he feele his conscience troubled with any weightie matter. After which confession, the priest shall absolve him after this sort.

Our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolve all sinners which truly repent and beleieve in him, of his great mercie forgive thee thine offences: and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy finnes, in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Priest shall say this Collect following.

¶ Let us pray.

Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies dost so put away the finnes of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercie upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the devill, or by his own carnall will and frailnesse; preserve and continue this sicke member in the unitie of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, assuage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercie, impute not unto him his former finnes, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalme,

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, encline thine ear unto me, and save me. In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, & my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

Through thee have I bene holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying, God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go

The Communion of the sicke.

Go not farre from me, O God: my God
haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that
are against my soule: let them be covered with
shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evill.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway:
and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righte-
ousnesse and salvation: for I know no end
thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord
God: and will make mention of thy righte-
ousnesse onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my
youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of
thy wondrous works.

Forake me not, O God, in mine old age,
when I am gray-headed: untill I have shewed
thy strength unto this generation, and thy
power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high,
and great things are they that thou hast done:
O God who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast
thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turn and
refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the
deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour:
and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faith-
fulnesse (O God) playing upon an instru-
ment of musick: unto thee will I sing upon
the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing unto thee:
and so will my soule whom thou hast deli-
vered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righte-
ousnesse all the day long: for they are confoun-
ded and brought unto shame that seek to do
me evill.

Glorie be to the Father, and the to &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, save us, which
by thy crosse and precious blood hast
redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee, O
God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most
strong tower to all them that put their
trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in
earth, and under the earth, do bowe and o-
bey, be now and evermore thy defence, and
make thee know and feele, that there is none
other name under heaven given to man, in
whom, and through whom thou mayest re-
ceive health and salvation, but onely the name
of our Lord Iesus Christ.

¶ The Communion of the sicke.

FOrasmuch as all mortall men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever un-
certaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes
in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently
from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiving (in
the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they doe,
they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke
person bee not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house,
then he must give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the Curate, signifying also
how many be appointed to Communicate with him: And having a convenient place in the sicke mans
house, where the Curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the Communion with the
sicke person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there Minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.

Almighty everliving God,
maker of mankind, which
doest correct those whom
thou doest love, and cha-
stisest every one whom
thou doest receive: we
beseech thee to have
mercie upon this thy servaunt visited with
thine hand, and to grant that he may take
his sickness patiently, and recover his bo-
dily health (if it be thy gracious will)
and whensoever his soule shall depart from
the bodie, it may be without spot presented
unto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

The Epistle.

MY sonne, despite not the correction of Heb. 12.5.
the Lord, neither faint when thou art
rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth,
him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth eve-
ry sonne whom he receiveth.

The Gospel.

Verily verily I say unto you, He that hea- John 5. 24.
reth my word, and beleeveth on him
that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall
not come into damnation, but passeth from
death unto life.

*¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sa-
crament, the Priest shall first receive the Com-
munion himselfe, & after minister unto them
that be appointed to communicate with the sick.*
¶ But

The buriall of the dead.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremities of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of compaign to receive with him, or by any other iust impediment, doe not receive the Sacrament of Christs bodie and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he doe truly repent him of his sinnes, and steadfastly beleve that Iesus Christ hath suffered death upon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefites he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drinke the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, al-

though he doe not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition, shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for feare of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Minister meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Minister and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe either unto the Church, or towards the grave.

John 11. 25,
26.



I Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord) he that beleeveth in me, yea though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

Job 19. 25,
26, 27.

I Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall behold him not with other, but with these same eyes.

1 Tim. 6. 7.
Job 14. 21.

¶ We brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe: blessed be the name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerkes shall sing.

Job 14. 1, 2.

Man that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of miserie. He cometh up and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life, we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our finnes art justly displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mightie, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy

mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us Lord most holy, O God most mightie, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last houre for any pains of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say,

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercie to take unto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed; we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body that it may be like to his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

¶ Then shall be sung or said,

I Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead that die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

Revel. 14. 13.

¶ Then shall follow this Lesson taken out of the 15. chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.

Christ is risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authoritie and power. For he must reigne till he have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he, hath put all things

The buriall of the dead.

things under his feet. But when he saith; All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which hath put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Sonne also himselfe be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yea, & why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I die daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat & drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, Evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sinne not. For some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou foole, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other: but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestially bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestially is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner of glory of the sunne, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the starres: for one starre differeth from another in glorie. So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour: it is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, & the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthie: the second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthie, such are they that be earthie. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthie, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a myserie. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump.

For the trump shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortalitye. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory: Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the law: but thanks be unto God, which hath given us victorie through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, be ye stedfast and unmoveable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

The lesson ended, the Priest shall say,

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The Priest.

Almightie God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicitie: we give thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdome: that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soule, in thy eternall and everlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeveeth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth, and beleeveeth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught us (by his holy apostle Paul) not to be sorie as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: we meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sinne unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth: and that at the generall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive

The Churching of women.

ceive that blessing which thy welbelovéd Sonne shall then pronounce to all that love and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom.

prepared for you from the beginning of the world: grant this, we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thanksgiving of women after Childe-birth, commonly called, The Churching of women.

¶ The woman shall come into the Church; and there shall kneele downe in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.

Inasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth: ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God and pray.

¶ Then shall the Priest say this Psalme.

I Have lifted up mine eyes, unto the hills: from whence commeth my help.

My help commeth even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the sunne shall not burn thee by day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evill: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soule.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord save this woman thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Priest.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Priest.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Priest.

¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great pain and perill of childe-birth: grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that she through thy help, may both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that commeth to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings: and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.

¶ A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.

¶ After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the church, the English Letany shall be said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the Priest shall go into the pulpit, and say thus,

Rethren, in the Primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord, and that others admo-

nished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 27. chap. of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen unto the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more

A Commination.

more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirm with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27. 15. Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

And the people shall answer and say,
Amen.

Deut. 27. 16. Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 17. Cursed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Answer.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 18. Cursed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 19. Cursed is he that letteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widows.

Answer.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 24. Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

Minister.
Amen.

Levit. 20. 10. Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Answer.
Amen.

Deut. 26. 25. Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood.

Minister.
Amen.

Jerem. 17. 5. Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Answer.
Amen.

Matth. 23. 41. Cursed are the unmercifull, the fornicators, and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Minister.
Amen.

Minister.
NOW seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witnesse) which do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being alwayes at hand) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. * For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire.

* It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall powre down rain upon the sinners, * snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, * the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickednesse of such as dwell upon the earth. But * who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? * His fanne is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn: but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire. * The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailing with child, and they shall not escape. Then * shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. * Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare; they shall seek me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercie, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, * Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devill and his angels.

* Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth, for the night cometh, when none can work: but * let us, while we have the light, beleeve in the light, and walke as children of

A Commination.

of the light, that we be not cast into the utter
 * *Matth. 25. 30* darknesse, * where is weeping and gnashing
 of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodnesse of
 God, which calleth us mercifully to amend-
 ment, and of his endlesse pitie promiseth us
 forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a
 whole mind and true heart) we returne unto
 him. * For though our finnes be as red as
 scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; and
 though they be like purple, yet shall they be
 as white as wooll.

* *Matth. 3. 18* Turn you cleane (saith the Lord) from
 all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not
 be your destruction. Cast away from you all
 your ungodlinesse that ye have done, make
 you new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore
 will ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I
 have no pleasure in the death of him that di-
 eth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and
 ye shall live.

* *1. John. 1. 2* Although we have sinned, yet have we
 an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ
 the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth
 grace for our finnes.

* *Isa. 53. 5* For he was wounded for our offences,
 and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us there-
 fore returne unto him, who is the mercifull
 receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring
 our selves; that he is ready to receive us, and
 most willing to pardon us, if we come to him
 with faithfull repentance, if we will submit
 our selves unto him, and from henceforth
 walk in his wayes, * if we will take his easie
 yoke and light burden upon us, to follow
 him in lowlinesse, patience, and charitie, and
 be ordered by the governance of his holy Spi-
 rit, seeking alwayes his glorie, and serving
 him duely in our vocation, with thanksgi-
 ving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us
 from the curse of the law, and from the ex-
 treme malediction which shall light upon
 them that shall be set on the left hand, and
 he will set us on his * right hand, and give us
 the blessed benediction of his Father, com-
 manding us to take possession of his glori-
 ous kingdome: unto the which he vouch-
 safe to give us all for his infinite mercie.
 Amen.

*¶ Then shall they all kneele upon their knees,
 and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (where
 they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall
 say this psalme.*

Miserere mei, Deus.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy
 great goodnesse: according to the mul-
 titude of thy mercies do away mine of-
 fences.

Wash me throughly from my wickednesse:
 and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin
 is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and
 done this evill in thy sight: that thou might-
 est be justified in thy saying, and cleare when
 thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and
 in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest trueth in the inward
 parts: and shalt make me to understand
 wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I
 shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I
 shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of joy and
 gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast
 broken may rejoyce.

Turne thy face from my finnes: and put
 out all my misdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart, O God: and re-
 new a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and
 take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help againe:
 and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the
 wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto
 thee.

Deliver me from bloud-guiltines; O God,
 thou that art the God of my health: and
 my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my
 mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I
 give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-
 offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit:
 a broken and a contrite heart (O God) thou
 shalt not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion:
 build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacri-
 fice of righteousness, with the burnt-offer-
 ings and oblations: then shall they offer
 young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.
 As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

E

Minister.

A Commination.

Minister.

Send unto them help from above.

Answers.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answers.

And for the glory of thy names sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners, for thy names sake.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answers.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

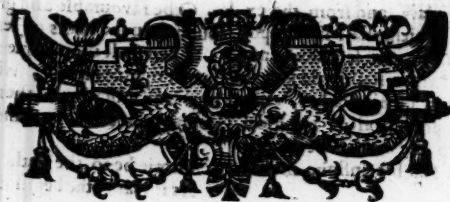
O Lord we beseech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes unto thee: that they whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sinne, and be saved: mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved

and wearied with the burden of our sinne. Thy propertie is to have mercie, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive sinnes. Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turne thine ire from us, which meekly knowledge our vilenesse, and truly repent us of our faults: so make haste to helpe us, in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

Turne thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pitie. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercie. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare us, O Lord, for thy mercie is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.



THE

**THE PSALMES OF
DAVID, OF THE OLD
Translation, pointed as they shall be
said or sung in Churches.**

Beatus vir qui non abiit. PSAL. 1.

Morning
prayer.



Blessed is the man
that hath not walk-
ed in the counsell
of the ungodly, nor
stood in the way of
sinners: and hath
not sate in the seat of
the scornfull.

2 But his delight
is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will
he exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And he shall bee like a tree planted by
the water side: that will bring forth his
fruit in due season.

4 His lease also shall not wither: and look
whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with
them: but they are like the chaffe which the
wind scattereth away from the face of the
earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able
to stand in the judgement: neither the sin-
ners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the
righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall
perish.

Quare fremuerunt gentes. PSAL. 2.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage
together: and why do the people
imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and
the rulers take counsell together: against the
Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us breake their bonds asunder: and
cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh
them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in
derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his
wrath: and vex them in his fore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy
hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law whereof the Lord
hath said unto me: Thou art my Sonne, this
day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the
heathen for thine inheritance: and the utter-
most parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of iron:
and break them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore; O ye kings: be
learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in feare: and rejoyce
unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and so
ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be
kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all they
that put their trust in him.

Domine, quid. PSAL. 3.

Lord, how are they increased that trouble
me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soule:
There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou
art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voices
and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up
again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of
people: that have set themselves against me
round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God: for
thou smitest all mine enemies upon the
cheekbone, thou hast broken the teeth of the
ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord:
and thy blessing is upon thy people.

Cum invocarem. PSAL. 4.

Hear me when I call, O God of my right-
eousnesse: for thou hast set me at liber-
tie when I was in trouble, have mercy upon
me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye
blaspheme mine honour: and have such
pleasure in vanitie, and seeke after leasing?

E 2

3 Know

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himselfe the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, and sinne not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shewe us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time that their corn and wine, and oyle increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou Lord only that makest me dwell in safetie.

Verba mea auribus. Psa l. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou heare berimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will looke up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any evill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy fight: for thou hatest all them that work vanitie.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the bloud-thirstie and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their ungodlinesse, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy name, shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Domine me in furore. Psa l. 6.



Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure. *Evening prayer.*

2 Have mercie upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliver my soule: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groning, every night wash I my bed: & water my couch with my teares.

7 My beautie is gone for very trouble, and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that work vanitie: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psa l. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Lest he devour my soule like a lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evill unto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My helpe commeth of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

The ii. day.

The Psalms.

The ii. day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, & made it ready:

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodlinesse.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit; and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travaile shall come upon his own head: and his wickednes shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will praise the name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindefull of him: & the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the aire, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right, and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: even as the cities which

thou hast destroyed, their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast never failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Zion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Have mercie upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Vt quid Domine. Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so farre off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his owne lust doth persecute the poore: let them bee taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast, of his own hearts desire: and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy judgements are farre above our of his sight, and therefore desisti he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast downe: there shall no harme happen unto mee.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and

fraud: under his tongue is ungodlines & vanity
8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking den- ties doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his denne: that he may ravish the poore.

10 He doth ravish the poore: when hee getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himselfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hand of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himselfe unto thee: for thou art the helper of the friendles

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine care hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poore unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. PSAL. II.

In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soule, that she should flie as a bird unto the hill?

2 For so, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eyelids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse doth his soule abhorre.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire, and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. PSAL. II.

Elpe me Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, & dissemble with their double heart
3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poore.

6 I will up (saith the Lord:) and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, & childre of men are put to rebuke

Veni quia Domine. PSAL. II.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seeke counsell in my soule, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemye say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercie: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most highest.

Distrahitur. PSAL. II.

The foole hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand & seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction

Evening prayer.

7 Destruction & unhappines is in their waies, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischiefes: eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsell of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Dominus, qui habitabit. Psa. 125.

Lord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth on uncorrupt lives: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evill to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him: not: though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usurie: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Who doth these things: shall never fall.

Conserve me. Psa. 126.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a faire ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God alwayes before me: for he

is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soule in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine Holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Edendi, Domine, iustitiam. Psa. 117.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season: thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of my lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footes slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me: encline thine eare to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: & as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliver my soule from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evill world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psa. 18.

Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stonic rock and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler,

E 4 the

the horn also of our salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voice out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shooke and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, & did flee: he came flying upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him, with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds removed: hailestones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the highest gave his thunder: hailestones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows & scattered them: hee cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me: & shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them that hate me: for they are too mightie for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of libertie: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws: and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto

the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversitie: and shalt bring down the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou shalt also light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darknesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the helpe of my God I shall leape over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feete like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine armes shall breake even a bow of Steele.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shal make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will bear them as small as the dust before the winde: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

45 As soon as they heare of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, & blessed be my strong helper:

helper: & praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy name.

51 Great prosperitie giveth he unto his king: and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Cels enarrant. P S A L. 19.



The heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handie worke.

1 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

2 There is neither speech nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

3 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

4 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoyceth as a giant to run his course.

5 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heate thereof.

6 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimonie of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

7 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

8 The feare of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

9 More to be desired are they then gold, yea then much fine gold: sweeter also then hony and the hony combe.

10 Moreover by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

11 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

12 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous finnes, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled and innocent from the great offence.

13 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

Morning
prayer.

15 O Lord my strength, and my redeemer.

Exaudiat te Dominus. P S A L. 20.

The Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

1 Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strength thee out of Sion.

2 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.

3 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

4 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the name of the Lord our God: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

5 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will heare him from his holy heaven: even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

6 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

7 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

8 Save Lord, and heare us O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

Dominus, in virtute. P S A L. 21.

The king shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

1 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

2 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodnesse: and shalt set a crowne of pure gold upon his head.

3 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

4 His honour is great in thy salvation: glorie and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

5 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicitie: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

6 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercie of the most Highest he shall not miscarrie.

7 All thine enemies shall seele thine hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

8 Thou shalt make them like a ferie oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

9 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

10 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to performe.

11 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and

and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Bee thou exalted Lord in thine owne strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. P S A L. 22.

*Evening
prayer.*

MY God, my God, (look upon me) why hast thou forsaken mee: and art so farre from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee: and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm and no man: a very scorner of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 Hee trusted in God that hee would deliver him: let him deliver him if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have beene left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God, even from my mothers wombe.

11 O go not from mee, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my bodie is even like melting waxe.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gummess: and thou shalt bring mee into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou farre from me, O

Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe mee.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the Lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord yee that feare him: magnifie him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and feare him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For hee hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, hee hath not hid his face from him: but when hee called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vows will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eat and bee satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be far upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that goe downe into the dust shall kneele before him: and no man hath quickned his owne soule.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall bee counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousnesse: unto a people that shall bee borne, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. P S A L. 23.

THe Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a greene pasture: and leade me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 Hee shall convert my soule: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousnesse for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walke through the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare no evil: for thou art with mee, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before mee against them that trouble mee: thou hast anointed my head with oyle, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercie shall follow me all the dayes of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Dominus

Domini est terra. Psa l. 24.

Morning
prayer.



He earth is the Lords,
and all that therein is:
the compasse of the
world; and they that dwell
therein.

2 For hee hath founded
it upon the seas: and pre-
pared it upon the foulds.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the
Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even hee that hath cleane hands and a
pure heart: and that hath not lift up his
minde unto vanitie, nor sworn to deceive his
neighbour.

5 Hee shall receive the blessing from the
Lord: and righteousness from the God of
his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek
him: even of them that seek thy face, O Ja-
cob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and bee
ye lift up ye everlasting doores: and the King
of glorie shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glorie: it is the Lord
strong and mightie, even the Lord mightie in
battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be
ye lift up, ye everlasting doores: and the King
of glorie shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glorie: even the
Lord of hosts, he is the King of glorie.

Adre, Domine. Psa l. 25.

UNto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soule,
my God, I have put my trust in thee: O
let me not bee confounded, neither let mine
enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not
be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a
cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach
me thy pathes.

4 Leade me forth in thy truth, and learne
me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in
thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy ten-
der mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which
hath been ever of old.

6 Oh remember not the finnes and offen-
ces of my youth: but according to thy mercie
thinke thou upon me (O Lord) for thy good-
nesse.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord:
therefore will he reach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke shall hee guide in
judgement: and such as bee gentle, them shall
he learne his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercie and

truth: unto such as keep his covenant and his
testimonies.

10 For thy names sake, O Lord: be mer-
ciful unto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord:
him shall hee teach in the way that hee shall
choose.

12 His soule shall dwell at ease: and his seed
shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them
that feare him: and hee will shew them his
covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the
Lord: for hee shall plucke my feet out of the
net.

15 Turne thee unto me, and have mercie
upon me: for I am desolate and in miserie.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged:
O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke upon mine adversitie and mis-
erie: and forgive me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they
are: and they beare a tyrannous hate against
mee.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliver me: let
mee not bee confounded, for I have put my
trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous deal-
ing waite upon mee: for my hope hath
beene in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his
troubles.

Indica me, Domine. Psa l. 26.

BE thou my judge, O Lord, for I have
walked innocently: my trust hath beene
also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me:
try out my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before
mine eyes: and I will walke in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons: nei-
ther will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the
wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocencie, O
Lord: and so will I goe to thine altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thankgi-
ving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of
thy house: and the place where thine honour
dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soule with the sinners:
nor my life with the bloudthirstie.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and
their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently:
O Lord deliver me, and bee merciful unto
mee.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise
the Lord in the congregations.

Domine

*Dominus illuminatio. P S A L. 27.**Evening
prayer.*

He Lord is my light and my
salvation, whom then shall I
feare: the Lord is the strength of
my life, of whom then shall I
be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies
and my foes) came upon mee to eat up my
flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against
me, yet shall not my heart bee afraid: and
though there rose up warre against me, yet
will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord,
which I will require: even that I may dwell
in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my
life, to behold the faire beautie of the Lord,
and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide
me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place
of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set mee
up upon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall hee lift up mine head:
above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an
oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and
speake praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when
I cry unto thee: have mercie upon mee, and
heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my
face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor
cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave mee
not, neither forsake mee, O God of my
salvation.

12 When my father and my mother for-
sake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade
me in the right way, because of mine ene-
mies.

14 Deliver mee not over into the will of
mine adversaries: for there are falsse witnes-
ses risen up against me, and such as speake
wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that
I beleve verily to see the goodnesse of the
Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure: bee
strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and
put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te, Domine. P S A L. 28.

U NTO thee wil I cry, O Lord my strength:
think no scorn of me, lest if thou make
as though thou hearest not, I become like
them: that go down into the pit.

2 Heare the voice of my humble petiti-

ons when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my
hands toward the mercie-seat of thy holy
temple.

3 O plucke mee not away (neither destroy
me) with the ungodly and wicked doers:
which speak friendly to their neighbours, but
imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds:
and according to the wickednesse of their
owne inventions.

5 Recompense them after the worke of
their hands: pay them that they have de-
served.

6 For they regard not in their minde the
works of the Lord, nor the operation of his
hands: therefore shall hee breake them down,
and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for hee hath heard
the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield,
my heart hath trusted in him, and I am help-
ed: therefore my heart daunceth for joy, and
in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the
wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing
unto thine inheritance: seed them, and let
them up for ever.

Afferte Domine. P S A L. 29.

B RING unto the Lord (O ye mightie) bring
young rammes unto the Lord: ascribe un-
to the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his
name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the wa-
ters: it is the glorious God that maketh the
thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the
voice of the Lord is mightie in operation: the
voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the ce-
dar-trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars
of Libanus.

6 Hee made them also to skip like a calfe:
Libanus also and Sirion like a young uni-
corne.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the
flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh
the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the
wildernesse of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the
hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth
the thicke bushes: in his temple doth everie
man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-
flood: and the Lord remaineth a King
for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his
people: the Lord shall give his people the
blessing of peace.

Exultate

Exaltabo te, Domine. Psa L. 30.

Morning
prayer.



Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye saints of his:) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heavinesse may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperitie I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodnesse hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and have mercie upon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heavinesse into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

Inte, Domine speravi. Psa L. 31.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bowe down thine eare to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and leade me for thy names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath bene in the Lord.

8 I will be glad, and rejoyce in thy mercie:

for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soule in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heavinesse: yea, my soule and my bodie.

11 For my life is waxen old with heavinesse: and my yeares with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemie of the multitude: and feare is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentifull is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid up for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindnesse in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless thou heardest the voyce of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26 O love: the Lord all ye his Saints: for the Lord preserveth them that are faithfull, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Evening
prayer.

Beati quorum. P s a l. 32.



Blessed is he whose unrighteousnesse is forgiven: and whose sinne is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne unto thee: and mine unrighteousnesse have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will enforme thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouthes must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate, iusti. P s a l. 33.

Rejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing psalmes unto him with the lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithfull.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand

in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their workes.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercie.

18 To deliver their soules from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our helpe and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because we have hoped in his holy name.

21 Let thy mercifull kinnesse (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. P s a l. 34.

IWill alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnifie his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he delivered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that feare him: and delivereth them.

8 O tast and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his Saints: for they that feare him lacke nothing.

10 The lions do lacke, and suffer hunger: but they which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come

11 Come ye children and hearken unto me: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would faine see good dayes: keep thy tongue from evill, and thy lips that they speake no guile.

13 Eschew evill, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his eares are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evill: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the soules of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him shall not be desolate.

Indica me, Domine. Psal. 135.

*Morning
prayer.*



Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soule, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backe, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde: and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares: and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himselfe: that he may fall into his owne mischief.

9 And my soule be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore and him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him?

11 False witness did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evill for good: to the great discomfort of my soule.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine own besome.

14 I behaved my selfe as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversitie they rejoyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke upon this: O deliver my soule from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes and said, Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrell: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against him.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit iniustus. Psa 2. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the ungodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his own sight: untill his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himselfe wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doth he abhorre any thing that is evill.

5 Thy mercie (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: & thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountaines: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou Lord shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercie, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnes of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse: they are cast down and shall not be able to stand.

Noli amulari. Psa 1. 37.

Evening
prayer.

Ret not thy selfe because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evill doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grasse: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as cleare as the light: and thy just dealing as the noone day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy selfe at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doth after evill counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou be moved to do evill.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poore and needie, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the armes of the ungodly shall be broken: & the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evill, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possesse the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I myself have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocencie, and take heede unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine, non in furore. PSAL. 38.

Rebuke mee not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thine heavie displeasure.

2 For thine arrows sticked fast in mee: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head: and are like a sore burthen too heavey for me to beare.

5 My wounds stinke and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loyns are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my bodie.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have reared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panted, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood as if off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid

snare for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipped, they rejoyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heavinesse is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse, and be sorrie for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies live and are mightie, and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward evill for good, are against mee: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forlake me not, O Lord my God: because thou shalt save from me.

22 Hasten thee to help mee: O Lord God of my salvation.

Disce Custodiam. PSAL. 39.

ISaid, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea even from good words, but it was paine and griefe to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let mee know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanitie.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: hee heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment.

garment: every man therefore is but vanitie.
 13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with
 shine eares consider my calling: hold not thy
 peace at my teares.
 14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a
 sojourner: as all my fathers were.
 15 O spare mee a little that I may recover
 my strength: before I goe hence and bee no
 more seene.

Expectans expectavi. PSAL. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord: and hee en-
 clined unto me, and heard my calling.
 2 He brought mee also out of the horrible
 pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feete
 upon the rocke, and ordered my goings.
 3 And hee hath put a new song in my
 mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.
 4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall
 put their trust in the Lord:
 5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope
 in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud,
 and to such as go about with lies.
 6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous
 works which thou hast done: like as bee also
 thy thoughts which are to us-ward, and yet
 there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.
 7 If I would declare them & speak of them:
 they should be moe then I am able to expresse
 8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou would-
 est not have: but mine eares hast thou opened.
 9 Burnt-offerings and sacrifice for sin hast
 thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.
 10 In the volume of the book it is written
 of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my
 God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is
 within my heart.
 11 I have declared thy righteousness in
 the great congregation: lo, I will not refraine
 my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.
 12 I have not hid thy righteousness with-
 in my heart: my talking hath bene of thy
 truth, and of thy salvation.
 13 I have not kept backe thy loving mercy
 and truth: from the great congregation.
 14 Withdraw not thou thy mercie from
 me, O Lord: let thy loving kindnesse and thy
 truth alway preserve me.
 15 For innumerable troubles are come
 about me, my finnes have taken such hold up-
 on me, that I am not able to looke up: yea,
 they are moe in number then the haire of
 mine head, and my heart hath failed me.
 16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver
 me: make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.
 17 Let them bee ashamed, and confounded
 together, that seek after my soule to destroy it:
 let them bee driven backward and put to re-
 buke that wish me evil.
 18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with
 shame, that say unto me: Fic upon thee, fic
 upon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee, be joyfull
 and glad in thee: and let such as love thy sal-
 vation, say alway, The Lord be praised.
 20 As for me, I am poore and needie: but
 the Lord careth for me.
 21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make
 no long tarrying, O my God.

Beatus qui in te legis. PSAL. 41.



Blessed is hee that consi-
 dereth the poore (and
 needie:) the Lord shall
 deliver him in the time
 of trouble.
 2 The Lord preserve
 him and keepe him alive,
 that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver
 not thou him into the will of his enemies.
 3 The Lord comfort him when hee lieth
 sicke upon his bed: make thou all his bed in
 his sicknesse.
 4 I said, Lord, be mercifull unto me: heale
 my soule, for I have sinned against thee.
 5 Mine enemies speake evill of mee: when
 shall he die, and his name perish?
 6 And if hee come to see me, hee speaketh
 vanitie: and his heart conceiveth falshood
 within himselfe, and when he commeth forth,
 he telleth it.
 7 All mine enemies whisper together
 against me: even against me do they imagine
 this evill.
 8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse procede
 against him: and now that he lieth, let him
 rise up no more.
 9 Yea, even mine owne familiar friend
 whom I trusted: which did also eat of my
 bread, hath laid great wait for me
 10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord:
 raise thou me up again, & I shall reward them.
 11 By this I know thou favourest me: that
 mine enemy doth not triumph against me.
 12 And when I am in my health, thou up-
 holdest me: and shalt set mee before thy face
 for ever.
 13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world
 without end. Amen.
Quemadmodum. PSAL. 42.
Like as the hart desireth the water brooks:
 so longeth my soule after thee, O God.
 2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for
 the living God, when shall I come to appeare
 before the presence of God?
 3 My teares have bene my meat day and
 night: while they daily say unto me, Where
 is now thy God?
 4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I poure
 out my heart by my selfe: for I went with the
 multitude, and brought them forth into the
 house of God.

Evening
 prayer.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving : among such as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heavinesse (O my soul) & why art thou so disquieted within me.

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me : therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes : all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindnesse on the day time : and in the night season did I sing of him; and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, why hast thou forgotten me : why goe I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword : while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely while they say daily unto mee: Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Iudica me, Deus. Psa L. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people : O deliver mee from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

3 O fend out thy light and thy truth, that they may leade me : and bring mee unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladnesse : and upon the harpe will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavie, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Deus auxiliu. Psa L. 44.

WE have heard with our eares, O God, our fathers have told us : what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in : how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in pos-

session through their owne sword : neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance : because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King (O God :) send helpe unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies : and in thy name will wee tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy name for ever.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies : so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou letttest us to be eaten up like sheepe : and hast scatterd us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a byword among the heathen : and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemers : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this bee come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor behave our selves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If wee have forgotten the name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange God : shall not God search it out ? for hee knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are wee killed all the day long : and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Emmanuel Carmoon. P.S.A.L. 45.

MY heart is ending of a good matter :
I speak of the things which I have
made unto the king.

1 My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer then the children of men :
full of grace are thy lips , because God hath
blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy
thigh , O thou most mightie : according to thy
worship and renown.

4 Good lacke have thou with thine ho-
nour : ride on , because of the word of truth ,
of meeknesse and righteounesse , and thy
right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thy arrows are very sharp , and the peo-
ple shall bee subdued unto thee : even in the
middest among the kings enemies.

6 Thy fear (O God) endureth for ever :
the scepter of thy kingdome is a right scepter.

7 Thou hast loved righteounesse , and ha-
ted iniquitie : wherefore God (even thy God)
hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladnesse
above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrhe , aloes ,
and cassia : out of the ivorie palaces , whereby
they have made thee glad.

9 Kings daughters were among thy ho-
nourable women : upon thy right hand did
stand the queen in a vesture of gold (wrought
about with divers colours) :

10 Hearken (O daughter) and consider ,
encline thine eare : forget also thine own peo-
ple , and thy fathers house.

11 So shall the king have pleasure in thy
beautie : for he is thy Lord (God) and wor-
ship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there
with a gift : like as the rich also among the
people shall make their supplication before
thee.

13 The kings daughter is all glorious with-
in : her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 Shee shall be brought unto the king in
rayment of needlework : the virgins that bee
her fellows shall bear her company , and shall
be brought unto thee.

15 With joy and gladnesse shall they bee
brought : and shall enter into the kings palace.

16 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have
children : whom thou mayest make princes
in all lands.

17 I will remember thy name from one ge-
neration unto another : therefore shall the peo-
ple give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deumoster refugium. P.S.A.L. 46.

GOD is our hope and strength : a very pre-
sient helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the
earth be moved : and though the hills be car-
ried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and
swell : and though the mountains shake as
the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall
make glad the citie of God : the holy place of
the tabernacle of the most highest.

5 God is in the midst of her , therefore shall
she not be removed : God shall helpe her , and
that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado , and the
kingdomes are moved : but God hath shewed
his voice , and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God
of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither , and behold the works of
the Lord : what destruction he hath brought
upon the earth.

9 Hee maketh warres to cease in all the
world : he breaketh the bow , and knappeth
the speare in sunder , and burneth the chariots
in the fire.

10 Be still then , and know that I am God :
I will be exalted among the heathen , and I
will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God
of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes, plaudite. P.S.A.L. 47.

Clap your hands together , (all
ye people :) O sing unto God
with the voice of melodie.

2 For the Lord is high , and
to be feared : he is the great King
upon all the earth.

3 Hee shall subdue the people under us :
and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us :
even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merrie noise : and
the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises , sing praises unto (our)
God : O sing praises , sing praises unto our king.

7 For God is the King of all the earth :
sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God sit-
teth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joyed un-
to the people of the God of Abraham : for
God (which is very high exalted) doth defend
the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. P.S.A.L. 48.

Rear is the Lord , and highly to be prai-
sed : in the citie of our God , even upon
his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place , and the
joy of the whole earth : upon the north side
lieth the citie of the great King , God is well
knowne in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo , the kings of the earth are ga-
thered : and gone by together.

4 They

Evening
prayer.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonied and suddenly cast down.

5 Feare came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : through the east winde.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the citie of the Lord of hosts, in the citie of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (O God :) in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according unto thy name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughters of Juda be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hac, omnes. PSAL. 49.

O Hears ye this, all ye people : ponder it with your eares, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore : one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable : and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the dayes of wickednesse : and when the wickednesse of my heels compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeem their soules : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neverthelesse, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posteritie praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death

gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beautie shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soule from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Bee not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glorie of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carrie nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himselfe an happie man : and so long as thou dost well unto thy selfe, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deum deorum. PSAL. 50.

He Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken : and called the world, from the rising up of the sunne, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beautie.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mightie tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is judge himselfe.

7 Hears, O my people, and I will speak : I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mine : and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowles upon the mountains : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungrie I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat buls flesh : and drink the bloud of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most High.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God: Why dost thou preach my lawes, and takest my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou sawest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, & there be none to deliver you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Deus. PSAL. 51.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowlege my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evill in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turne thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help againe: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the

wicked: & sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltines, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

18 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid gloriaris? PSAL. 52.

Why boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharpe rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speake all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare: and shall laugh him to scorne.

8 Lo, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercie of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy name, for thy saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. PSAL. 53.

He foolish bodie hath said in his heart: There is no God. *Evening prayer.*

2 Corrupt are they and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no one.

5 Are not they without understanding that worke

work wickednesse : eating up my people as if they would eat bread : they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was : for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were given unto Israel out of Sion : oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captiuitie !

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Israel should be right glad.

Deus, in nomine. P S A L. 54.

SAve me, O God, for thy names sake: and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Hear me prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me : and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my helper : the Lord is with them that uphold my soule.

5 He shall reward evill unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy name (O Lord:) because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble : and mine eye hath seene his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi, Deus P S A L. 55.

HEare my prayer, O God : and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and heare me: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly commeth on so fast : for they are minded to do me some mischeife, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me : and the feare of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearefulnesse and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flie away, & be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away farre off: and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape : because of the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof : mischief also and sorrow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile go not out of their streets

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have borne it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnifie himselfe against me : for then (peradventure) I would have hid my self from him

14 But it was even thou my companion : my guide and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsell together : and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God : and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that instantly : and he shall heare my voyce.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soule in peace, from the battell that was against me : for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall heare me, and bring them downe: for they will not turne, nor feare God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him : and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having warre in his heart: his words were smoother then oyle, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee : and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them : thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloodthirstie and deceitfull men shall not live out halfe their dayes : nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Deus. P S A L. 56.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, for Morning man goeth about to devoure prayer. me : hee is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Higheft.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid : yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words : all that they imagine is to do me evill.

6 They hold all together and keepe themselves close: and marke my steps when they lay wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednesse: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my teares into thy bottle : are not these things noted in thy booke ?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies bee put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soule from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Deus. P S A L. 57.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soule trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, untill this tyrannie be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up

4 God shall send forth his mercie and truth: my soule is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens: and thy glorie above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soule: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the mids of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glorie, awake lute and harp: I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercie reacheth unto the heavens: & thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens: and thy glorie above all the earth.

Si vere utique. P S A L. 58.

ARe your mindes set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednesse.

3 The ungodly are froward even from their mothers wombe: as soon as they be born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poyson of a serpent: even like the deafe adder that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voice of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their

mouthes, smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the sunne.

8 Or ever your pots bee made hot with thorns: so let indignation vex him even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when hee seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. P S A L. 59.

DEliver me from mine enemies, (O Evening God:) defend me from them that praye. rise up against me.

2 O deliver mee from the wicked doers: and save mee from the bloudthirstie men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soule: the mightie men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and run about through the citie.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plentifully: and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

12 For the finne of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God which ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will returne: grin like a dog, and will go about the citie.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus, repulisti nos. P S A L. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou also hast been displeased, O turn thee unto us againe.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heale the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauie things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as feare thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce and diuide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Juda is my liuegiver.

8 Moab is my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will leade me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vaine is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. P S A L. 61.

Hear me crying, O God: give care unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call unto thee: when my heart is in heavinesse.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher then I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that feare thy name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life, that his yeares may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercie and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy name: that I may daily perform my vows.

Nonne Deus. P S A L. 62.



MY soule truly waiteth still *Morning*
upon God: for of him cometh my salvation. *prayer.*

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: ye shall be staine all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soule, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glorie: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people:) powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vain: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights: they are altogether lighter then vanitie it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanitie: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest every man according to his worke.

Deus, Deus meus. P S A L. 63.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glorie.

4 For thy loving kindnesse is better then the life it selfe: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: & lift up my hands in thy name.

6 My soule shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fattenesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soule hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my soule: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God, all they also that sweare by him shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speake lies, shall be stopped.

Exaudi, Deus. PSAL. 64.

HEare my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrowes, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, & say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keepe secret among themselves, every man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shalbe wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: in so much that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorne.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his worke.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. PSAL. 65.

THou, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow bee performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevaile against me: oh be thou mercifull unto our sinnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remaine in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountaines: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shalbe afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou sendest raine into the little valleyes thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of raine, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeere with thy goodnesse: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheepe: the valleyes also shall stand so thicke with corne, that they shall laugh and sing.

Tribilate Deo. PSAL. 66.

O Be joyfull in God all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through thy greatnes of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy name.

4 Come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into drie land: so that they went through the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not beleve, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soule in life: and suffereth not our feete to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laydest trouble upon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt-offerings: and will pay thee my vowes which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 Come hither and hearken all ye that feare God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soule.

15 I Cal-

*Evening
prayer.*



15 I called unto him with my mouth:
and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickednesse with my
heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered
the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out
my prayer: nor turned his mercie from me.

Deus miseretur. PSAL. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us:
and shew us the light of his counte-
nance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may bee known upon
earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let
all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for
thou shalt judge the folke righteously, and go-
vern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all
the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her in-
crease: and God, even our own God shall
give us his blessing.

7 God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the
world shall feare him.

Exurgat Deus. PSAL. 68.



Et God arise, and let his ene-
mies bee scattered: let them
also that hate him, flee be-
fore him.

2 Like as the smoke van-
isheth, so shalt thou drive
them away: and like as wax melteth at the
fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence
of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and re-
joyce before God: let them also be merrie
and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto
his name: magnifie him that rideth upon the
heavens, as it were upon an horse, praise him
in his name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and de-
fendeth the cause of the widowes: even God
in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of
one minde in an house, and bringeth the
prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the
runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before
the people: when thou wentest through the
wildernesse.

8 The earth shooke, and the heavens drop-
ped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also
was moved at the presence of God, which is
the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain up-
on thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when
it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein:
for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse pre-
pared for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was
the companie of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and
were discomfited: and they of the household
divided the spoile.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots,
yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is
covered with silver wings, and her feathers
like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for
their sake: then were they as white as snow in
Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even
an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so ye high hills? this is
Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to
dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thou-
sand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord
is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast
led captivitie captive, and received gifts for
men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the
Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised bee the Lord daily: even the
God which helpeth us, and poureth his bene-
fits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom
commeth salvation: God is the Lord by
whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his ene-
mies: and the hairie scalp of such a one as go-
eth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my
people again, as I did from Basan: mine own
will I bring again, as I did sometime from
the deep of the sea,

23 That thy foot may bee dipped in the
bloud of thine enemies: and that the tongue
of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, how thou go-
est: how thou my God and King goest in the
sanctuarie.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels fol-
low after: in the midst are the damfels play-
ing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the
Lord, in the congregations: from the ground
of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and
the princes of Juda their counsell: the princes
of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for
thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast
wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so
shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30. When.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mightie, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver :) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt : the Morians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth : O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning : lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mightie voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people, blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psa l. 69.

SAve me, O God : for the waters are come in, even unto my soule.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire where no ground is : I am come into deep waters, so that the floods runne over mee.

3 I am wearie of crying, my throat is drie : my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the haire of my head : they that are mine enemies, and would destroy mee guiltlesse, are mightie.

5 I payed them the things that I never took : God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those that seeke thee, bee confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why ? for thy sake have I suffered reproofe : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an aliant unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my selfe with fasting : and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take mee out of the mire, that I sink not : oh let mee bee delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up : and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy loving kinnesse is comfortable : turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble : oh haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soule, and save it : oh deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heavinesse : I looked for some to have pittie on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was thirstie, they gave me vineger to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall : and let the things (that should have been for their wealth) be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not : and ever bow down their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation upon them : and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten : and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another : and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them bee wiped out of the booke of the living : and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heavinesse : thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song : and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord : better then a bullock, that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad : seek ye after God, & your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea, and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Juda : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posteritie also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his name, shall dwell therein.

*Evening
prayer.*



Domine in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

Haste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed, and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soone brought to shame: & cry over me, There there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in miserie: haste thee unto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te, Domine speravi. Psal. 71.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine eare unto me, and save me.

2 Bee thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I bene holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, thy praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish that are against my soule: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righte-

ousnesse and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high, and great things are they that thou hast done: O God who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me: and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

21 My lips will be full when I sing unto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Domine iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the king thy judgements (O God:) and thy righteousness unto the kings (son

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wooll: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moons endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the world's end.

9 They that dwell in wilderness shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall doe him service.

12 For hee shall deliver the poore when he crieth : the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall bee favourable to the simple and needie : and shall preserve the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliver their soules from falshood and wrong : and deare shall their blond be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shalbe made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heape of corne in the earth high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be greene in the citie, like grasse upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remaine under the sun among the posterities : which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doth wonderous things.

19 And blessed be the name of his majestie for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his majestie. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. P S A L. 73.

*Evening
prayer.*



Ruely God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a cleane heart.

2 Nevertheless my feete were almost gone : my treadings had wellnigh slipt.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked : I doe also see the ungodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no perill of death : but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride : and overwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse : and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemies: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and there out suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possessi-

on: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.

13 All the day long have I been punished, and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then should I have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Unnill I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely how thou dost set them in slippery places : and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume : perish, and come to a fearefull end !

19 Yea, even like as a dreame when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even through my reines.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell: and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of all thy workes (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Vt quid Deme. P S A L. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheepe of thy pasture?

2 O thinke upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enimie : which hath done evill in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roare in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thicke trees : was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved worke thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and

and have defiled the dwelling place of thy name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havocke of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversarie do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the helpe that is done upon earth, he doeth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smorest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

20 O deliver not the soule of thy turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darknesse, & cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore and needy give praise unto thy name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Confitebor tibi. P S A L. 75.

UNto thee (O God) do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the foolies, Deale not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff necke.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof, all the ungodly of the earth shall drinke them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the hornes of the ungodly also will I breake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted,

Notum in Iudaa. P S A L. 76.

IN jury is God known: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men (whose hands were mightie) have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the chariot and the horse are fallen.

7 Thou even thou art to be feared: & who may stand in thy sight when thou art angrie?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to helpe all the meeke upon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shall thou reframe.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes, and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

Vox mea ad Dominum. P S A L. 77.

I Will crie unto God with my voyce: even unto God will I crie with my voyce, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness I will thinke upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speake.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the yeares that are past.

6 I call

Morning
prayer.

6 I call to remembrance my long : and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for ever : and will he be no more intreated ?

8 Is his mercie clean gone for ever : & is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will he shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure ?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmities : but I will remember the yeares of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord : and call to mind thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God (as our God ?)

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people : even the sonnes of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds powred out water, the aire thundred : and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about : the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. 78.

Hearke my law, O my people : encline your eares unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and known : and such as our fathers have told us.

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but so shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law : which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might know it : and the children which were yet unborn.

7 To the intent that when they came up : they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim, which being harnessed and carrying bowes, turned themselves back in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the covenant of God : and would not walk in his law.

12 But forgot what he had done : & the wonderfull works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt : even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, & let them go through : he made the waters to stand on an heape.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He claye the hard rocks in the wilderness : and gave them drinke thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stonie rocke : so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

21 He smote the stonie rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streames flowed withall : but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people ?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavie displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleaved not in God : and put not their trust in his helpe.

24 So he commanded the clouds above : and opened the doores of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat : and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat angels food : for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-winde to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west-winde.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thicke as dust : and feathered fowles like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for he gave them their owne desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavie wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them :

yea,

*Evening
prayer.*



yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleevd not his wonderous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did hee consume in vanitie: and their yeares in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neverthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But hee was so mercifull, that hee forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned hee his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For hee considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a winde that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God: and moved the holy one in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when hee delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 Hee turned their waters into bloud: so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 Hee sent lice among them and devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hailstones: and their mulberrie-trees with the frost.

49 Hee smote their cattell also with hailstones: and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 Hee cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soules from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 Hee brought them out safely that they should not feare: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders

of his sanctuary: even to his mountaine, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 Hee cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that hee forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 Hee delivered their power into captivity: and their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wrath with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 Hee refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Juda: even the hill of Sion, which he loved.

70 And there hee builded his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheepfolds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venerunt. PsaL. 79.



God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

Morning prayer.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the aire: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their bloud have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to burie them.

4 Wee are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousie burn like fire for ever?

6 Poure out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercie upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great miserie.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glorie of thy name: O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our sinnes for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants bloud that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull fighting of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway bee shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. P S A L. 80.

HEARE, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheepe: shew thy self also thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stirre up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and givest them plenteousnesse of teares to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: & our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedge: that all they that goe by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde bore out of the wood doth root it up: and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand bee upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so wil not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy name.

19 Turne us againe, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and wee shall be whole.

Exultate Deo. P S A L. 81.

SING wee merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerefull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalme, bring hither the tabret: the merrie harpe with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moone: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimonie: when hee came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 He eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what time as the storme fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my ways.

15 I should soone have put downe their enemies: and turned my hand against their adversaries.

Evening
prayer.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-floure : and with hony out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

Dem. seir. P S A L. 82.

God standeth in the congregation of princes : he is a judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessitie, have right.

4 Deliver the outcast and poore: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor understand, but walk on still in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most Highest.

7 But yee shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all the heathen to thine inheritance.

Dem. qui similit. P S A L. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may bee no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent: & are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites, the Moabites and Hagarenes.

7 Geba, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joynted unto them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites: unto Sifera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seek thy name.

17 Let them bee confounded and vexed ever more and more: let them be put to shame and perith.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose name is Jehovah:) art only the most highest over all the earth.

Quam dilect. P S A L. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts!

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young: even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee: in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of miserie, use it for a well: and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength: and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender: and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts: is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather bee a doore-keeper in the house of my God: then to dwell in the tents of ungodliasse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall hee withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts: blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti Domine. P S A L. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivitic of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people: and covered all their sinnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and turned thy self from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour: and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou bee displeased at us for ever and:

and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us: that thy people may rejoyce in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercie, O Lord: and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me: for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that feare him: that glorie may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness: and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall goe before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina, Domine, Ps A L. 86.

Bowe down thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: for I am poore and in miserie.

2 Preserve thou my soule, for I am holy: my God save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord: for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy servant: for unto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soule.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious: and of great mercie unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give eare Lord unto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O Lord:) there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

21 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will walk in thy truth: O knit my heart unto thee, that I may feare thy name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercie toward mee: and thou hast delivered my soule from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soule, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercie: long-suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercie upon mee: give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon mee for good: that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou Lord hast holpen me and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Ps A L. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou cite of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall bee reported, that he was born in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Ps A L. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine eare unto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My fight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soule: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me: and the feare of thee hath undone mee.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Miser cordias Domini. P S A L. 89.



Y song shall be alway of the loving kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, mercie shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever: & set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is hee among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to bee feared in the counsel of the faints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (most mightie Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arme.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north & the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy seat: mercie and truth shall goe before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glorie of their strength: and in thy loving kindnesse thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy one of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions unto thy faints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mightie, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyle have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the sonne of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercie shall bee with him: and in my name shall his horn bee exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercie will I keep for him for evermore: & my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindnesse will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to faile.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holinesse, that I will not faile David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the sunne before me.

36 Hee shall stand fast for evermore as the moon: and as the faithfull witnesse in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast thrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: & made all his adversaries to rejoyce.

The xviii. day.

The Psalmes.

The xviii. day.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: & givest him not victorie in the battell.
43 Thou hast put out his glorie: and cast his throne downe to the ground.
44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.
45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe, for ever: and shall thy wrath burne like fire?
46 Oh remember how short my time is: wherfore hast thou made all men for nought?
47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soule from the hand of hell?
48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindneses: which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?
49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do beare in my bo-some the rebukes of many people.
50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, Amen.

Domine, refugium. P S A L. 90.



Ord, thou hast beene our refuge: from one generation to another.
2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.
4 For a thousand yeeres in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.
5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.
6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut downe, dried up, and withered.
7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.
8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.
9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is told.
10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeres and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourescore yeeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.
11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.
12 O teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.
14 O satisfie us with thy mercie, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.
15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the yeeares wherain we have suffered adversitie.
16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glorie.
17 And the glorious majestie of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the worke of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handie worke.

Qui habitas. P S A L. 91.

Who dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.
3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: & from the noisome pestilence.
4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield & buckler.
5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.
6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.
7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.
8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.
9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.
10 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy wayes.
12 They shall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.
13 Thou shalt goe upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.
14 Because he hath set his love upon mee, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath known my name.
15 He shall call upon me, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.
16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my salvation.

Bonum est confiteri. P S A L. 92.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High.

Morning
Prayer.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnes early in the morning : & of thy rueth in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this : and a foole doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the graspe, and when all the workers of wickednesse do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies (O Lord) lo, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horne shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.


11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousnesse in him.

Dominus regnavit. P S A L. 93.

 He Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.


3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voyce: the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mightie, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holinesse becommeth thine house for ever.

Dominus ultimum. P S A L. 94.

 Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou judge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly: how long shall the ungodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: & make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye unwise among the people: O ye fooles, when will ye understand?

9 He that planted the eare: shall he not heare? or he that made the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that nurturth the heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall he not punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord): and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversitie: untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turn again unto judgement: all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the evill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me: it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts have refreshed my soule.


20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stoole of wickednesse: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Venite, exultemus. P S A L. 95.

 Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of prayer. our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the drie land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderneffe.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

10 Fourtie yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. P s a l. 96.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his name: be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen: and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glorie and worship are before him: power and honour are in his sanctuarie.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people:) ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holines: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: and with righteousnesse to judge the world, and the people with his trueth.

Dominus regnavit. P s a l. 97.

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darknesse are round about him: righteousnesse and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him: and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousnesse: and all the people have seen his glorie.

7 Confounded bee all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced: and the daughters of Judah were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted farre above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evill: the Lord preferreth the fowles of his faines, he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous: and joyfull gladnesse for such as bee true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous: and give thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. P s a l. 98.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: *Evening* for he hath done marvellous prayer, things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victorie.

3 The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousnesse hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercie and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the flouds clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousnesse shall he judge the world: and the people with equitie.

Dominus

Dominus repaui. P S A L. 99.

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: he sitteth betwene the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his name: these called upon the Lord, & he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudie pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Iubilare Deo. P S A L. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam et iudicium. P S A L. 101.

My song shall be of mercie and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let mee have understanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look unto such as be faithfull in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell

in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarie in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the citie of the Lord.

Dominus exaudi. P S A L. 102.

Heare my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

Morning prayer.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine eares unto me when I call, O heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owle that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercie upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercie upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants thinke upon her stones: & it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majestie.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glorie shall appeare.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore desirous: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall bee written for those that come after: and the people which shall be borne, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked downe from his sanctuarie: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might heare the mournings of such as be in captivie: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shormented my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeares, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeares shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic anima mea. PSAL. 103.

PRaise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercie and loving kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lustie as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion & mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 Hee hath not dealt with us after our sinnes: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercie also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so farre hath he set our sinnes from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the winde goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnes of the Lord endureth for ever and ever, upon them that

fear him: and his righteousnesse upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his Commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdome ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord all ye his hosts: yee servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

Benedic anima mea. PSAL. 104.

PRaise the Lord, O my soule: *Evening prayer.*

O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Which layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the winde.

4 Hee maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 Hee laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not passe: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the aire have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 Hee watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell, and green herb for the service of men.

15 That hee may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oyle to make him a cheerfull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which hee hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: & the fire-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: & so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: & the sunne knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the Forrest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat at God.

22 The sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: & lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. PSAL. 105.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wonderous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that hee hath done: his wonders and the judgments of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: yee children of Jacob his chosen.

7 Hee is the Lord our God: his judgments are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindfull of his covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isahac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine anointed: and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soul.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him: the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might inform his princes after his will: and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And hee increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt untruely with his servants.

26 Then sent hee Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darknesse, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies : and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain : and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable : and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chiefe of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in drie places.

41 For why ? he remembered his holy promise : and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his lawes.

Confitemini Domino. PSAL. 106.

Evening
prayer.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and rejoice in the gladnes of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnes in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless, he helped them for his

Names sake : that hee might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them through the deepe, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleaved they his words : and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanneesse with all into their soule.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calfe in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderful works in the land of Ham : and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So hee said hee would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathfull indignation lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land : & gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and hardened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baalpeor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that

that hee spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works.

36 Inſomuch that they worſhipped their idols , which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their ſonnes and daughters unto devils.

37 And ſhed innocent blood , even the blood of their ſonnes and of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they ſlained with their own works : and went a whoring with their owne inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled againſt his people : inſomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen : and they that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppreſſed them : and had them in ſubjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled againſt him with their own inventions , and were brought down in their wickedneſſe.

43 Nevertheleſſe , when hee ſaw their adverſitie : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant , and pitied them according unto the multitude of his mercies : yea , he made all thoſe that had led them away captive , to pitie them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy name , and make our boalt of thy praiſe.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Iſrael from everlaſting , and world without end : and let all the people ſay , Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the eaſt , and from the weſt : from the north, and from the ſouth.

4 They went aſtray in the wilderneſſe out of the way : and found no citie to dwell in.

5 Hungrie and thirſtie : their ſoul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : & he delivered them from their diſtreſſe.

7 He led them forth by the right way : that

they might go to the citie where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

9 For he ſatiſfieth the emptie ſoule : and filleth the hungrie ſoule with goodneſſe.

10 Such as ſit in darkneſſe and in the ſhadow of death : being faſt bound in miſerie and iron.

11 Becauſe they rebelled againſt the word of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counſel of the moſt High.

12 Hee alſo brought down their heart through heavineſſe : they fell down , and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : hee delivered them out of their diſtreſſe.

14 For hee brought them out of darkneſſe , and out of the ſhadow of death : and brake their bonds in ſunder.

15 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

16 For he hath broken the gates of braſſe : and ſmitten the barres of iron in ſunder.

17 Fooliſh men are plagued for their offence : and becauſe of their wickedneſſe.

18 Their ſoul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their diſtreſſe.

20 He ſent his word and healed them : and they were ſaved from their deſtruction.

21 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

22 That they would offer unto him the ſacrifice of thankſgiving : and tell out his works with gladneſſe.

23 They that go down to the ſea in ſhips : and occupie their buſineſſe in great waters.

24 Theſe men ſee the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the ſtormie winde ariſeth : which liſteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven , and down again to the deep : their ſoule melteth away becauſe of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro , and ſtagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their diſtreſſe.

29 For hee maketh the ſtorm to ceaſe : ſo that the waves thereof are ſtill.

30 Then are they glad , becauſe they be at reſt : and ſo he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be .

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men!

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the feat of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the fouds into a wilderness: and drieth up the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water springs of a drie ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungrie: that they may build them a citie to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil entreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of miserie: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickednes shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

PARATUM COR MEUM. P S A L. 108.

*Evening
prayer.*



God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready) I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou lute and harp: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy selfe (O God) above the heavens: and thy glorie above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will rejoyce therefore, and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Juda is my lawgiver, Moab is my wash-

por: over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong citie: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, God, go forth with our hosts?

12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God wee shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudum. P S A L. 109.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, & the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon mee.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against mee without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part: but I give my selfe unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickednes of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that hee may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to do good: but persecuted the poore helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

18 Let

18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that hee hath upon him: and as the girdle that hee is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soule.

20 But deale thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy name: for sweet is thy mercie.

21 O deliver mee, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them: they that looked upon me shaked their heads.

25 Help mee (O Lord my God:) Oh save me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them bee confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries bee clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For hee shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to save his soule from unrighteous judges.

Dixit Dominus. P S A L. 110.



He Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy footstoole.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler even in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord sware and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in funder the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. P S A L. 111.

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 Hee hath given meate unto them that feare him: hee shall ever bee mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are veritie and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equitie.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverent is his name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Beatus vir. P S A L. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mightie upon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall bee blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness: he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall bee had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 Hee will not bee afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleeve in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad and given to the poore: and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. P S A L. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye servants:) O praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords name is praised : from the rising up of the sunne, unto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glorie above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high : and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heaven and earth ?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes : even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keepe house: and to be a joyfull mother of children.

In exitu Israel. P S A L. 114.

Vhen Israel came out of Egypt : and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Juda was his sanctuarie : and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Jordan was driven backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like rammes : and the little hills like young sheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven backe ?

6 Ye mountaines, that ye skipped like rammes: and ye little hills like young sheepe ?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water : and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis, Domine. P S A L. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give the praise: for thy loving mercie, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God ?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold: even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speake not: eyes have they and see not.

6 They have eares and heare not: noses have they and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they and walke not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them, are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in

the Lord: hee is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall blesse us: even he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He shall blesse them that feare the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go downe into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam. P S A L. 116.

I Am well pleased: that the Morning Lord hath heard the voice of prayer.

2 That hee hath enclined his eare unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live

3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heaviness, and I shall call upon the name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee deliver my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in miserie, and he helped me.

7 Turne again then unto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soule from death: mine eyes from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the living.

10 I beleevd, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows new in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Beheld (O Lord) how that I am thy servant: I am thy servant, and the sonne of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call upon the name of the Lord.

*Evening
prayer.*

16 I will pay my vowes unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. P S A L. 117.

O Praise the Lord all ye heathen: praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and more toward us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. P S A L. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious: and that his mercie endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send us now prosperitie.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us light: binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the hornes of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati. P S A L. 119.

Blessed are those that are un-defiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickednesse: walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keepe thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keep thy statutes!

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thanke thee with an unfeigned heart: when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keepe thy ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corriget.

Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himselfe after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling: of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talke of thy commandments: and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

H. *Resistue*

Requiesce in domino.

O Do well unto thy servant: that I may live, and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wonderful things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very fervent desire: that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turne from me shame and rebuke: for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

Adhære pavimento.

MY soule cleaveth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments: and so shall I talk of thy wonderful workes.

4 My soule melteth away for very heaviness: comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth: and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sticken unto thy testimonies: O Lord confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

Legem pone.

Each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keepe it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keepe thy law: yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.

4 Encline my heart unto thy testimonies: and not to covetousnesse.

5 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanitie: & quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousnesse.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercie come also unto me, O Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy trust utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at libertie: for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speake of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall bee in thy commandments: which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and my studie shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

O Thinken upon thy servant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision: yet have I not shrinked from thy law.

4 For I remembred thine everlasting judgements, O Lord: and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have beene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy name, O Lord, in the night season: and have kept thy law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments.

Portio mea, Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O I arme me true understanding and knowledge: for I have beleevd thy commandments.

3 Before

Morning
prayer.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong:
but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach
me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against
me: but I will keep thy commandments with
my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my
delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in
trouble: that I may learne thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto
me: then thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tua fecerunt me.

His hands have made
me and fashioned me:
O give me understand-
ing, that I may learn
thy commandments.

2 They that feare
thee will bee glad
when they see mee:
because I have put
my trust in thy Word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy judgements
are right: and that thou of very faithfulness
hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse bee my
comfort: according to thy word unto thy
servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me,
that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go
wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be
occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as feare thee, and have knowne
thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be sound in thy statutes:
that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

My soule hath longed for thy salvation:
and I have a good hope because of thy
word.

2 Mine eyes long fore for thy word: say-
ing, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the
smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy servant:
when wilt thou be avenged of them that per-
secute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for mee:
which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true: they
persecute me falsly, O be thou my helpe.

7 They had almost made an end of me
upon earth: but I forsook not thy command-
ments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kind-
nesse: and so shall I keepe the testimonies of
thy mouth.

In aeternum, Domine.

O Lord thy word: endureth for ever in
heaven.

2 Thy trueth also remaineth from one ge-
neration to another: thou hast laid the foun-
dation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to
thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law:
I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments:
for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh save me: for I have sought
thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to de-
stroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but
thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

Lord, what love have I unto thy law: all
the day long is my studie in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast
made me wiser then mine enemies: for they
are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my
teachers: for thy testimonies are my studie.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I
keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil
way: that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements:
for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my
throat: yea sweeter then hony unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get un-
derstanding: therefore I hate all wicked
wayes.

Lucerna pedi' me meis.

His word is a lanterne unto my
feete: and a light unto my
paths.

2 I have sworn, and am
stedfastly purposed: to keep thy
righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken
me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth
please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judge-
ments.

5 My soule is alway in my hand: yet do I
not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me:
but yet I swarved not from thy command-
ments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine
heritage for ever: and why? they are the very
joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy sta-
tures, alway: even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine evill things: but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked: I will keepe the commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dresse: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Fecisti iudicium.

I Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right: O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy servant according unto thy loving mercie: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding: that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments: above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments: & all false wayes I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia.

Thy testimonies are wonderfull: therefore doth my soule keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O looke thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickednesse have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men: and so shall I keepe thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.

Iustus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

Call with my whole heart: *Evening prayer.* heare me, O Lord, I will keepe thy statutes.

2 Yea, even upon thee doe I call: helpe me, and I shall keepe thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voice (O Lord) according unto thy loving kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are farre from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversitie, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is farre from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercie, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swarve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressours: because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes

Principes persecuti sunt.

PRinces have persecuted mee without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have which love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soule hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquas deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help mee: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O Let my soule live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psa L. 120.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mightie and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them readie to battell.

Levavi oculos. Psa L. 121.

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the sunne shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Lucamus. Psa L. 122.

I Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a citie: that is at unitie in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls: and plenty out of the house of David.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will with thee prosperitie.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psa L. 123.

Unto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, untill he have mercie upon us.

3 Have mercie upon us, O Lord, have mercie upon us: for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reproofe of the wealthy: and with the despitefullness of the proud.

Nisi quis Dominum. Psa L. 124.

If the Lord himselfe had not been on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himselfe had not been on our side when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soule.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soule.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, even as a bird out of the

the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt. P S A L. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickednesse: the Lord shall leade them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. P S A L. 126.

When the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion: then were wee like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us: wherof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord: at the rivers in the south.

6 They that sow in teares: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtlesse come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. P S A L. 127.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the citie: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulesse: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the yong children.

6 Happie is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. P S A L. 128.

Blessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnauerunt. P S A L. 129.

Many a time have they fought against me from my youth up: (may Israel now say)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growing upon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosome.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much as, the Lord prosper you: we wish you good luck in the name of the Lord.

De profundis. P S A L. 130.

Out of the deep have I called unto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voice.

2 O Let thine eares consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt be extreame to mark what is done amisse: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercie with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soule doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercie: and with him is plentiful redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all his sins.

Dominus, non est. P S A L. 131.

Lord, I am not high minded: I have no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soule, and keep it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is even as a weaned child.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

Memento

Memento, Domine. PSAL. 132.

Morning
prayer.

Ord remember David:
and all his trouble.
2 How he sware unto
the Lord: and vowed a
vow unto the Almighty
God of Jacob.
3 I will not come
within the tabernacle of my house: nor climb
up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor
mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples
of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I finde out a place for the temple
of the Lord: an habitation for the mightie
God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata:
and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle: and fall
low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place:
thou and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteous-
nesse: and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake: turn not
away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath
unto David: and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy bodie: shall I set up-
on thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant
and my testimonies that I shall learn them:
their children also shall sit upon thy seat for
evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an
habitation for himselfe: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here
will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her victuals with increase:
and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and
her saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David
to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine
anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall cloathe them
with shame: but upon himselfe shall his
crowne flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. PSAL. 133.

Behold how good and joyfull a thing it is:
brethren to dwell together in unitie.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the
head, that ran down unto the beard: even un-
to Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts
of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell
upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blef-
sing: and life for evermore.

Ecce Nunc. PSAL. 134.

Behold (now) praise the Lord: all ye ser-
vants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of
the Lord: even in the courts of the house of
our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and
praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and
earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. PSAL. 135.

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the name of the
Lord praise it, O ye servants of the Lord:

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord:
in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gra-
cious: O sing praises unto his name, for it is
lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob
unto himselfe: and Israel for his own posses-
sion.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and
that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did
he in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and
in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the
ends of the world: and sendeth forth light-
nings with the rain, bringing the windes out
of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both
of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into
the mids of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon
Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew
mighty kings.

11 Schon king of the Amorites, and Og
the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of
Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage:
even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever:
so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one ge-
neration to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people:
and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they
are but silver and gold: the work of mens
hands.

16 They have mouthes and speak not:
eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have eares, and yet they heare
not: neither is there any breath in their
mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like unto
them: and so are all they that put their trust
in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel:
praise the Lord ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise.

The xxviii. day.

The Psalmes.

The xxix. day.

*Evening
prayer.*

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: yee
that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which
dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Confitemini. P S A L. 136.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for
he is gracious: and his mercie
endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the
God of all gods: for his mer-
cie endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

4 Which onely doth great wonders: for
his mercie endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made
the heavens: for his mercie endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the wa-
ters: for his mercie endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

8 The sunne to rule the day: for his mer-
cie endureth for ever.

9 The moon and the starres to govern
the night: for his mercie endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-
born: for his mercie endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among
them: for his mercie endureth for ever.

12 With a mightie hand and a stretched
out arm: for his mercie endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red sea in two parts:
for his mercie endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go through the
midst of it: for his mercie endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he
overthrew them in the Red sea: for his mer-
cie endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people through the wil-
dernes: for his mercie endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mer-
cie endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mightie kings: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

19 Sehon king of the Amorites: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heri-
tage: for his mercie endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his ser-
vant: for his mercie endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered us when we were in
trouble: for his mercie endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our ene-
mies: for his mercie endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his
mercie endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of hea-
ven: for his mercie endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords:
for his mercie endureth for ever.

Super flumina. P S A L. 137.

BY the waters of Babylon we sat down
and wept: when we remembred (thee)
O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up:
upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, requi-
red of us then a song and melodie in our hea-
vineesse: sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a
strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my
right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee let my tongue
cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I pre-
ferre not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord,
in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down
with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with
miserie: yea, happie shall he be that rewardeth
thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he bee that taketh thy
children: and throweth them against the
stones.

Confitebor tibi. P S A L. 138.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with
my whole heart: even before the gods will
I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple,
and praise thy name, because of thy loving
kindnesse and truth: for thou hast magnified
thy name and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest
me: and enduist my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise
thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words
of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the
Lord: that great is the glorie of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath
he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud,
he beholdeth them as farre off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet
shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth
thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine ene-
mies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving
kindnesse toward me: yea, thy mercie, O
Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the
works of thine own hands.

Domine, probasti. P S A L. 139.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out, *Morning*
and known mee: thou knowest *prayer.*
my down-sitting, and mine up-
rising, thou understandest my thoughts long
before.

2 Thou

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed : and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue : but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behinde, and before : and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me : I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit : or whither shall I go then from thy presence ?

7 If I climbe up into heaven, thou art there : If I go down to hel, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning : and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand leade me : and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darknesse shall cover me : then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee, but the night is as clear as the day : the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine : thou hast covered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee : though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect : and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned : when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels unto mee, O God : O how great is the summe of them !

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand : when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God : depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee : and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee : and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore : even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Trye me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart : proove mee and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickednesse in mee : and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psa l. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts : and stirre up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adders poyson is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords : yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God : hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them : that compassie me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord wil avenge the poore : and maintain the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name : and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamavi. Psa l. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me : and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight, as the incense : and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth : and keep the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickednesse, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly : and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head : yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stonie places : that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit : like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10. Keep

10 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

Voca mea ad Dominum. PSAL. 142.

*Evening,
prayer*

E Cried unto the Lord with my voice: yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my companie.

Domine, exaudi. PSAL. 143.

H Eare my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my selfe in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soule gaspeth unto thee as a thirstie land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy loving kindness sometimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soule unto thee,

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving spirit leade me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soule, for I am thy servant.

Benedictus Dominus. PSAL. 144.

B Lessed be the Lord my strength: *Morning prayer.* which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer; my defender, in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me,

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bowe the heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and teare them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victorie unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquitie.

12 That our sonnes may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plentiful with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happie are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

Exaltatio

Exultabo te, Dem. Psa l. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glorie, thy praise, and wonderous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercie is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glorie of thy kingdome: and talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glorie, and mightnesse of thy kingdome: might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an everlasting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifeth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that feare him: he also will heare their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy name for ever and ever.

Lauda, anima mea. Psa l. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soule, while I live will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any

childe of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea and all that therein is: which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison: the Lord giveth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow: as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore: and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psa l. 147.

Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God: yea a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart: and giveth medicine to heale their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the starres: and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving: sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth: and maketh the grasse to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell: and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him: and put their trust in his mercie.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the barres of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

The xxx. day.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the floure of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wooll: and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob: his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: neither have the heathen knowledge of his lawes.

Laudate Dominum. PSAL. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heaven: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his: praise him all his host.

3 Praise him sunne and moone: praise him all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens: and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for he spake the word, and they were made; he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever: he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth: ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and haile, snow and vapours: winde and storme, fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills: fruitfull trees, and all cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell: worms and feathered fowles.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all judges of the world.

The Psalmes.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the name of the Lord: for his name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horne of his people, all his saints shall praise him: even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

Cantate Domino. PSAL. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meeke hearted.

5 Let the saints be joyfull with glorie: let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two-edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chains: and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written: Such honour have all his saints.

Laudate Dominum. PSAL. 150.

O Praise God in his holinesse: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts: praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet: praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances: praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well tuned cymbals: praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

The xxx. day.

FINIS.

